

SUPREME COURT OF TEXAS  
SUPREME COURT ADVISORY COMMITTEE

TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS

VOLUME 2 OF 2

Between the hours of 8:30 AM and 6:00 PM

May 27, 1989

00 Congress, Suite 1400

Austin, Texas

Luther H. Soules III, Chairman, presiding  
Supreme Court Justice Nathan L. Hecht, Liaison

Jerry Kelley, Texas CSR No. 2004

Kornegay, Carroll & Kelley

100 Congress Avenue, Suite 750

Austin, Texas 78701

(512) 476-3967 (800) 234-DEPO

ORIGINAL



MEMBERS PRESENT

Mr. Gilbert T. Adams Jr.

Mr. David J. Beck

Prof. Newell Blakely

Prof. Elaine Carlson

Mr. John E. Collins

Mr. Tom H. Davis

Prof. William V. Dorsaneo III

Prof. J. Hadley Edgar

Mr. Kenneth D. Fuller

Mr. Michael A. Hatchell

Mr. Charles F. Herring

Mr. Vester T. Hughes Jr.

Mr. Gilbert I. Low

Mr. Russell McMains

Mr. Charles Morris

Mr. John O'Quinn

Mr. Tom L. Ragland

Justice Ted Z. Robertson

Mr. Luther H. Soules III

Mr. Broadus A. Spivey

Anthony J. Sadberry

SUPREME COURT ADVISORY COMMITTEE

TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS

VOLUME 2

INDEX

<u>Subject</u>	<u>Page Number(s)</u>
Code of Judicial Conduct	541-543
Multi-District Litigation	665-670
TRCE 614	531-532, 539-540
TRAP 5	330-332, 339-341, 677-679
TRAP 15	671-674
TRAP 41	519-522
TRAP 47	674-675
TRAP 49	675-677
TRAP 51	505-506
TRAP 74	332-333
TRAP 130(a)	677
TRAP 172	334-337
TRCP 3	543
TRCP 13	661-664
TRCP 87	656-660
TRCP 166a	655-656
TRCP 166b	544-631
TRCP 167	631-642, 650-655
TRCP 168	567-568, 624, 642
TRCP 169	642-644

TRCP 183	670-671
TRCP 200	525-540
TRCP 201	644-646, 679-680
TRCP 206(2)	645-646
TRCP 208	525-541, 646-648
TRCP 215	648-650
TRCP 239a	341
TRCP 245	341-376, 387-396
TRCP 248	376-385
TRCP 254	385-387
TRCP 260	396
TRCP 269	397
TRCP 274	397-398
TRCP 278	398-440
TRCP 279	440-453
TRCP 295	453-460
TRCP 296	460-524
TRCP 297	460, 481-524
TRCP 298	494-524
TRCP 305	524-525
TRCP 306a	339-340 524-525
TRCP 324(b)	450-452
TRCP 329b	517-522 664-665
TRCP 534	660-661

TRCP 771

680-683

TRCP 781

660

1                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: We're going to come to  
2 order. Thank you for getting here timely this morning.

3                   Justice Hecht has some rules that the Court  
4 has observed need some fixing, minor fixing, maybe.

5                   Justice Hecht, if you can give us those,  
6 we'll take those up first this morning.

7                   JUSTICE HECHT: These are minor matters that  
8 have been called to our attention. They're all in the  
9 Rules of Appellate Procedure. The first one is Rule 5  
10 (c). There is a reference to Civil Rules 316 and 317.  
11 And 317 has been repealed. So we should eliminate that  
12 reference.

13                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: That's in TRAP --

14                   JUSTICE HECHT: 5 (c).

15                   MR. DAVIS: What page?

16                   PROFESSOR EDGAR: 301 of the rule book. It's  
17 not in that book.

18                   JUSTICE HECHT: These are separate items.

19                   MR. MCMAINS: Not on the agenda. Until now.

20                   PROFESSOR EDGAR: Page 301 of the red one. I  
21 don't know what it is in the gray one.

22                   PROFESSOR DORSANEO: That's fine. Those were  
23 moved up into the TRAP rules.

24                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: 317 was moved to the TRAP  
25 rules?

1 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Yes.

2 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Where?

3 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: 85.

4 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Remittitur? Is that what  
5 it's about?

6 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Yes. I think it's 85  
7 (b).

8 JUSTICE HECHT: It was called "misrecitals  
9 corrected" in the old rules.

10 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Maybe it was just  
11 combined.

12 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: 317 through 319, the  
13 remittitur stuff got modernized last time around and  
14 certain of the information that appeared in the Rules  
15 of Civil Procedure were in fact moved up to Rule 85.

16 CHAIRMAN SOULES: And was 317 a remittitur  
17 rule?

18 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Yes.

19 JUSTICE HECHT: Under that section that was  
20 called misrecitals corrected.

21 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Maybe I'm off base  
22 altogether.

23 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Certainly the Rule 317  
24 number needs to come out. The thing I'm struggling with  
25 is, does another number go in its place? I guess not.



1 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: No.

2 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Any objection to that  
3 deletion in Rule 5 (c)?

4 That's approved.

5 JUSTICE HECHT: Rule 74, the lead-in refers  
6 to "The Court of Appeals of the correct Supreme Judicial  
7 District." And the words "Supreme Judicial" should be  
8 omitted.

9 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Put "Court of Appeals  
10 district"?

11 JUSTICE HECHT: You could. Or just say  
12 district.

13 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I'd say just district.

14 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Where is that?

15 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: 74. The lead-in.  
16 Courts of appeal are no longer supreme judicial  
17 districts, they're just Courts of Appeal districts.

18 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Of the correct district,  
19 with a small "d"?

20 JUSTICE HECHT: That's what I'd say.

21 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Any opposition?

22 All right. That's done.

23 JUSTICE HECHT: In trying to eliminate all  
24 the references to NRE, we may have missed one in 90 (h).  
25 No, we caught that yesterday. That was in yours

1 yesterday, Luke.

2 CHAIRMAN SOULES: All right.

3 May I have permission? Holly has the rules  
4 on her computer now. We'll just have her search and  
5 everywhere "no reversible error" appears we'll have  
6 her drop it out.

7 JUSTICE HECHT: Good.

8 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Any opposition to that?  
9 And if substitution of writ denied is appropriate,  
10 we'll do that in its place.

11 JUSTICE HECHT: Fine.

12 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay.

13 JUSTICE HECHT: Then in the appendix to the  
14 Rules of Appellate Procedure, Rule 1, there's a format  
15 for the transcript in the record on appeal and it, too,  
16 refers to Supreme Judicial District, looks like three  
17 times. The words "Supreme Judicial" ought to be taken  
18 out and just say "appeal to the Court of Appeals for the  
19 blank District of Texas at blank." In the Red Book,  
20 it's on Page 346.

21 CHAIRMAN SOULES: In the gray book, it's on  
22 329. It appears three times in the proposed form,  
23 doesn't it?

24 JUSTICE HECHT: Yes.

25 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Criminal case appendix, it

1       says.

2                   JUSTICE HECHT: Right.

3                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: These are on the computer,  
4       too, aren't they?

5                   MS. HALFACRE: Yes. We'll just search it.

6                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: We'll search for these  
7       words "Supreme Judicial" as they connect to the Court  
8       of Appeals and make these changes elsewhere also if  
9       they show up. Any opposition to that? Okay. We'll  
10      change the Criminal Cases Appendix Rule 1 by deleting  
11      "Supreme Judicial" and also do that elsewhere as may  
12      be appropriate.

13                  JUSTICE HECHT: One final change, Luke.  
14      I don't have any specific recommendation for you this  
15      morning, but just by way of notice, Rule 172 specifies  
16      the time for argument in the Supreme Court. And you may  
17      notice that that's been shortened in most cases recently  
18      from 30 minutes per side with 15 minutes for conclusion  
19      by the petitioner to 25 minutes per side with 10 minutes  
20      in conclusion, although I think as a practical matter  
21      the time is pretty much set in each case how much time  
22      is going to be given. So I'm not sure what change the  
23      Court will want to make in that rule, but they'll  
24      probably want to make some change.

25                  PROFESSOR EDGAR: In practice, it would

1 probably be more accurate to say each side will probably  
2 be allowed 25 minutes in argument and 10 minutes more in  
3 conclusion. I mean, that --

4 JUSTICE HECHT: That would be more accurate.

5 PROFESSOR EDGAR: -- would be more per  
6 current practice.

7 JUSTICE HECHT: Yes.

8 MR. HATCHELL: Judge Hecht, has the Court  
9 considered doing somewhat like the Fifth Circuit; in  
10 other words, classifying cases when they're set for  
11 argument, maybe giving people notice at that time?

12 JUSTICE HECHT: Yes. In fact, whenever writ  
13 is granted, there should be an indication in the grant  
14 how much time is going to be allotted for oral argument.  
15 But the practice the last five months has been to set  
16 that time on an ad hoc basis. The standard is 25, 25  
17 and 10. But sometimes it's longer, sometimes there  
18 are multiple parties, and sometimes it's considerably  
19 shorter than that.

20 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Then are you shortening  
21 time from 25 to maybe 20 or something?

22 JUSTICE HECHT: We have shortened them in one  
23 case to 15, 15 and 5.

24 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Then perhaps the second  
25 sentence should also be modified to say "In some cases

1 the time allotted may be extended or shortened by the  
2 Court" to carry out current practice.

3 JUSTICE HECHT: And, of course, application  
4 can be and still is made occasionally for more time. I  
5 don't recall any applications for less time. And those  
6 are generally granted, I think. I mean, there's some  
7 feeling that they should get more time if they think  
8 they need more time. But in some cases where there may  
9 just be one or two very minor or very narrow issues,  
10 some feel there's no point in allowing 30 minutes a  
11 side.

12 CHAIRMAN SOULES: The rule, then, sets  
13 what is thought to be a standard time and provides  
14 for application for more time in a difficult case and  
15 provides that the court in its absolute discretion can  
16 shorten time, which it would do when it gave notice, I  
17 guess, when the application was granted.

18 JUSTICE HECHT: Yes.

19 CHAIRMAN SOULES: And then it can align  
20 parties. Really, probably the only thing that needs  
21 attention is to state what the standard is. Is that  
22 right, Judge? Because the other things are somewhat  
23 taken care of, aren't they?

24 JUSTICE HECHT: I think so. I mean, if  
25 there's no change other than just changing the standard,

1 30 would simply become 25 and 15 would become 10.

2 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Are you asking this  
3 committee to consider approving that?

4 JUSTICE HECHT: Yes.

5 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Any discussion?

6 Tom Ragland.

7 MR. RAGLAND: I have a question, Judge.

8 Would it be better just to write the rule that says what  
9 the judge says, that it's going to be set according to  
10 the circumstances, and then have a comment following the  
11 rule that the current practice is 25, 25 and 10? That  
12 way you can change the comment without having to come  
13 back and having to change the rule. Would that be a  
14 workable approach to that?

15 JUSTICE HECHT: Yes. Although I guess if  
16 we're accustomed to seeing a standard in the rule  
17 perhaps it's best to leave some standard there and  
18 then just continue on as we've been doing.

19 MR. MCMAINS: Set the arguing times and say  
20 it will be X unless times are altered by the Court.

21 CHAIRMAN SOULES: That's what it says, Rusty.  
22 It's just a question of: What is the standard?

23 Any opposition to the 25 and 10 change in the  
24 place of 30 and 15?

25 All right. That stands approved, then,

1 Judge.

2 JUSTICE HECHT: That's it for me.

3 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay.

4 I want to welcome Justice Keltner who has  
5 joined us. Where is he?

6 JUSTICE KELTNER: I'm back in the back.

7 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Come sit with us.

8 JUSTICE KELTNER: This way I won't have to  
9 accept any responsibility.

10 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Don't you want to join us  
11 up here?

12 JUSTICE KELTNER: This is fine, thank you.

13 MR. SPIVEY: Did you bring him in to defend  
14 the Court of Appeals?

15 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Obviously made him feel  
16 like a stepchild, sitting back in the corner in the  
17 dark.

18 CHAIRMAN SOULES: What was that, Broadus?

19 MR. SPIVEY: Did you bring him in to defend  
20 the Court of Appeals after yesterday?

21 [Laughter]

22 CHAIRMAN SOULES: That's right.

23 Judge, your court was mentioned a couple of  
24 times yesterday.

25 JUSTICE KELTNER: I can well understand that.

1                   PROFESSOR EDGAR: Luke, for whatever it's  
2 worth, I'm coming back to the very first thing we talked  
3 about, Appellate Rule 5 (c), the one about where Rule  
4 317 went.

5                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: Yes.

6                   PROFESSOR EDGAR: I don't know whether we  
7 want to do anything about it, but didn't it go in Rule  
8 306a, No. 6? Look at the Rules of Civil Procedure 306a,  
9 No. 6. I think that's where we put Rule 317.

10                  CHAIRMAN SOULES: Comments. "Paragraph 6,  
11 with respect to nunc pro tunc orders, comes from former  
12 Rule 306b and makes clear" -- We said that, didn't we?

13                   [Laughter]

14                  MR. MCMAINS: Makes slightly clearer.

15                   [Laughter]

16                  MR. MCMAINS: Or makes slightly less obscure.

17                   [Laughter]

18                  CHAIRMAN SOULES: If we find where 317  
19 went --

20                  PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I remember now. I think  
21 it just went away.

22                  MR. FULLER: It went to Willie Nelson's  
23 house.

24                  JUSTICE HECHT: That's not the rule. That's  
25 not former Rule 317.



1           PROFESSOR EDGAR: Well, we did a bunch of  
2 changing, though, and shifting around and combining.

3           PROFESSOR DORSANEO: One of Harry Tindall's  
4 reports last time.

5           PROFESSOR EDGAR: Yes.

6           CHAIRMAN SOULES: It does say down here:  
7 "Comment on 1988 change: Amended to reflect repeal of  
8 Rule 317." So I guess it's somewhere in this rule. And  
9 maybe that's where it is.

10          PROFESSOR EDGAR: We may not want to make  
11 reference to that, but --

12          PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I think it was taken  
13 out. There's reference to it in 306.

14          CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, why don't you think  
15 about it? If it's something we need to fix, we can do  
16 it maybe in another meeting or later today.

17          PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Okay. There was a  
18 reference to it in 306 as well. It was taken out of  
19 there.

20          MR. MCMAINS: It was taken out of there.

21          CHAIRMAN SOULES: Bill, would you give us  
22 your report, then, Dorsaneo, on the discovery rules?

23          PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I'll be happy to. Do  
24 you want Hadley to finish his report before I do mine?

25          CHAIRMAN SOULES: Yes. I apologize, Hadley.

1 Let's go ahead and finish yours. I apologize.

2 PROFESSOR EDGAR: No problem.

3 We had just finished looking at Rule 239.

4 And the next reference here, Holly, is Rule 239a. But

5 I don't find any reference to 239a, nor did we have

6 anything to consider, as far as I know, on Rule 239a.

7 MR. FULLER: What page are we on in the book?

8 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Well, we're about Page 950  
9 something, Ken, somewhere along there.

10 CHAIRMAN SOULES: 932 would be the page that  
11 we say --

12 MR. MCMAINS: That's where you say that that  
13 rule is.

14 PROFESSOR EDGAR: I didn't find it there.

15 MR. MCMAINS: But there isn't anything --

16 PROFESSOR EDGAR: And we didn't get any  
17 questions on Rule 239a. So I really don't know what the  
18 reference to that means. We did have something on Rule  
19 239 which we dealt with, but I --

20 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, I don't see any --

21 PROFESSOR EDGAR: I don't either.

22 MS. HALFACRE: Blatant error.

23 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay.

24 PROFESSOR EDGAR: If you go to Rule 245,  
25 Page 934, you'll notice that there are two rules there.

1       There's one on Page 934 and one on Page 935. We  
2       recommend the one on 934. As I recall, 935 imposes  
3       a system of certification. And the members of the  
4       subcommittee felt that lawyers had too much else to  
5       do and you don't want to add that certification  
6       requirement. Basically what this does is give lawyers  
7       at least 45 days -- extends it from 10 days to 45 --  
8       for setting the case for trial, but then once the case  
9       has been set the court may reset a contested case on  
10      reasonable notice or by agreement of the parties. But  
11      you are going to be guaranteed 45 days rather than 10.  
12      But once that 45-day period has passed, then you are  
13      going to be fair game.

14               MR. COLLINS: Do we have any discovery cutoff  
15      time to conflict with the 45 days? For example, you  
16      have to designate 30 days in advance.

17               MR. FULLER: 30 days and augment changes.

18               MR. MCMAINS: That's "not later than,"  
19      actually.

20               MR. COLLINS: I understand. But I'm just  
21      thinking if I get that notice on the 1st of the month  
22      and I'm set 45 days later, is it the date of mailing  
23      that controls, or the date I received it in my office?  
24      For example, the letter comes in from Junction to  
25      Dallas, takes about four days to get there --

1           MR. FULLER: That's not as bad as if you get  
2 one from a Dallas law firm.

3           MR. COLLINS: It may take longer in Dallas,  
4 you're right.

5           PROFESSOR EDGAR: What's the rule now?  
6 You've got a 10-day --

7           MR. COLLINS: I understand. That's what I'm  
8 saying. I'm not saying the current rule is any good.  
9 I'm just trying to say that whatever the rule is now,  
10 the answer would be the same.

11          CHAIRMAN SOULES: We haven't fixed that and  
12 don't have anything here before us to fix it, John. The  
13 problem here is that a jury case has now got a 30-day  
14 fuse, but you can set a nonjury case on a 10-day fuse.  
15 Really, this 45 days was put in here to get the nonjury  
16 assignment beyond jury. We had some problems with that.  
17 I think several courts have. The court set a nonjury  
18 case and then it's too late to demand a jury and then  
19 they say, "Well, you waived your jury." Well, on this  
20 they can't set a nonjury case the first time within the  
21 30 days. So you still have time to make a jury demand,  
22 pay a jury fee, get your jury.

23          MR. FULLER: Luke, this is going to cause  
24 some major problems in family law cases, this long fuse.  
25 It really is. Well, first of all, they deal with so

1       damned many cases. And if you've got that 45-day fuse  
2       on one of these things and then they're mandated by the  
3       court to dispose of, what is it, 50 percent of them  
4       within 90 days, you've used up half of it with the  
5       notice. Now, I don't care personally, but I think that  
6       you're gonna hear a hue and cry from some of the family  
7       law judges, because that's the name of the game. If you  
8       don't set them and you don't push them, nothing happens.  
9       And they're dealing with massive numbers. And I think  
10      you're gonna hear a lot of screaming and hollering on  
11      the 45 days. Now, most of mine are --

12               MR. LOW: How could they set them less than  
13      that if they've got all that many?

14               MR. FULLER: They set them and they settle,  
15      that's what I'm saying. They don't try them.

16               CHAIRMAN SOULES: All a judge has to do is  
17      set his cases. Once he sets them, if they don't go with  
18      that setting, then after that --

19               MR. FULLER: I know after that he can set  
20      them.

21               CHAIRMAN SOULES: -- he can set them. So, if  
22      he really wants to run his docket, he's got to set his  
23      cases for trial.

24               MR. FULLER: You've got a 90-day fuse on a  
25      lot of those divorces by mandate that, of course, are

1 supposed to be gotten rid of, then you are given a  
2 45-day gate for setting them. You may have a problem.

3 CHAIRMAN SOULES: John really hit on this.  
4 We've got this problem: Trial judges want to control  
5 their dockets and set their cases on as short a fuse as  
6 possible, because it gives them control. And we need  
7 to support that control. We've got a problem right now  
8 that nonjury cases should be set more than 30 days ahead  
9 of time in order to keep people from forfeiting their  
10 jury rights. The question is: How much ahead of time?

11 Well, it could be 31, which doesn't give you  
12 any time at all to take care of your discovery problems,  
13 your supplementation and so forth that John raised.

14 Or it could be 90, which is not supportive of  
15 the court's control of its docket.

16 And this 45 was sort' of: What's the most we  
17 can do to support the court and still give ourselves  
18 enough time, even though it may be a period of tight  
19 compression, 15 days, for us to get our case ready? And  
20 that's where the 45 days came from. We were trying to  
21 balance -- the Committee on Administration of Justice  
22 is where this debate took place -- the interests of all  
23 concerned and make it fit the 30-day jury trial rule.  
24 This should have been done when we did that rule, but  
25 we didn't pick up on the problem. So that's the whole

1 background on this.

2 Tom Ragland.

3 MR. RAGLAND: Luke, I think that this 45 days  
4 is likely to create some problems in your multicounty  
5 districts where they need much greater lead time than  
6 some of the metropolitan areas. In other words, they  
7 don't have the staff, they don't have the judges there  
8 every week, you know, maybe just once a month or once  
9 every three months. And I recognize these other needs,  
10 but I think 30 days instead of the 45 would be a lot  
11 more acceptable to a lot of the multicounty judges that  
12 I know.

13 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, 30 days doesn't fix  
14 the problem. You've got to have enough time after this  
15 nonjury setting is made to demand a jury and pay a jury  
16 fee. And the 30 days is that time. So, if the judge  
17 sets the case 30 days away, you've waived your jury.

18 MR. RAGLAND: Well, does anyone actually not  
19 request a jury early on in the case?

20 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Yes. Not everybody does  
21 like we do.

22 MR. LOW: We're also forgetting -- we're  
23 remembering the judges, but you've got lawyers, too.  
24 You know, you've got to remember the lawyers have to get  
25 their cases ready and they have to have a little notice.

1 And you can't just be like superman and just pick up and  
2 go like that.

3 MR. ADAMS: You've got to supplement  
4 interrogatories.

5 MR. BECK: You've got the problem of  
6 identifying expert witnesses. The defendant could be in  
7 the position of getting a notice for trial setting and  
8 being late identifying witnesses.

9 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Unless you give some time  
10 beyond 30 days.

11 MR. BECK: Exactly.

12 CHAIRMAN SOULES: That's right. In order to  
13 be accommodating, we said 45. But, of course, you can  
14 get continuances if you have to.

15 MR. COLLINS: Are there any local rules that  
16 require designation of experts longer than 30 days?

17 CHAIRMAN SOULES: I don't know.  
18 Justice Hecht.

19 JUSTICE HECHT: What is the practice in  
20 Tarrant County? How long ahead of time are their  
21 settings made? Aren't their settings just made --

22 MR. FULLER: They've got the strangest system  
23 over there. You have to make a request at least by the  
24 20th of the month in order to have it set the next  
25 month. Then they set it the next month, but not -- like



1       you make the request by the 20th of May, last time I  
2       was over there. Then they will set a docket starting  
3       in June, but it's the July docket they set. They set  
4       the docket a month ahead. So I think --

5                JUSTICE HECHT: You'll have a copy,  
6       hopefully, of the lawyer's letter requesting the  
7       setting, but you won't know about your setting over  
8       there, will you, until --

9                MR. FULLER: That's correct.

10               JUSTICE HECHT: -- about 30 days ahead of  
11       trial?

12               MR. FULLER: That's correct.

13               JUSTICE HECHT: Or maybe not even that much?

14               MR. FULLER: You get a copy of the letter  
15       that goes in May and then it will probably be close to  
16       the 15th of June before you get a notice of the July  
17       setting. And it might be less than 30 days.

18               JUSTICE HECHT: So a rule like this is going  
19       to affect the standard practice in Tarrant County?

20               MR. FULLER: Let me say this. It's been a  
21       couple of years since I've gone through that drill.  
22       That's the way it was last time I was there. Is anybody  
23       here from Tarrant County?

24               JUSTICE KELTNER: Yes. That is exactly the  
25       way it's done. And this would affect that practice.

1                   PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Mansfield State Bank v.  
2                   Cohen interrupts this rule and says notice to Mr. Cohen  
3                   of the request for setting is notice of the setting.

4                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: See, we started this  
5                   problem when we lengthened demand for jury trial from  
6                   10 to 30. Now we've got to go on and fix this. And all  
7                   those practices developed back when you had 10-day jury  
8                   demands, jury fee. So those are going to have to be  
9                   adjusted, too, unless we go back to 10-day jury demand,  
10                  jury fee. I don't really want to do that. That's  
11                  really waffling around. We just need to fix this.

12                  JUSTICE HECHT: I sort of find it hard to  
13                  believe that lawyers get first settings in less than 30  
14                  days or 45 days, either one. I mean, I don't see how  
15                  you could possibly reasonably comply with the rules if  
16                  you didn't know you were getting a trial setting at  
17                  least about 60 days ahead of trial.

18                  CHAIRMAN SOULES: This will help us, at least  
19                  45. Is there any opposition to this change, then, Rule  
20                  245? Any further discussion?

21                  All right. That stands approved.

22                  There is a second part to this, which is at  
23                  the 4th, 5th, 6th and 7th lines of the next page,  
24                  Hadley, on 935.

25                  PROFESSOR EDGAR: That's the certification

1 provision.

2 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Right.

3 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Which our committee did not  
4 recommend.

5 CHAIRMAN SOULES: All right. Can I debate  
6 that?

7 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Sure.

8 CHAIRMAN SOULES: There are a number of  
9 counties where in order to request a trial setting you  
10 have to certify readiness for trial, but you get your  
11 trial setting a year away. When you request a setting,  
12 they set you a year or more away. In those counties,  
13 some of the judges say you can't take any further  
14 discovery because you've certified you're ready. So you  
15 can't ask for a trial, which is a year away, and then do  
16 your discovery while you're waiting for your time to  
17 pass so that you can get a jury.

18 And what this is saying is: If a judge  
19 wants to control his docket, require certification of  
20 readiness for trial before he gives you a trial setting  
21 so he doesn't have all these motions for continuance and  
22 announcements of not ready and so forth coming in and  
23 blowing up his jury docket for the week, winding up with  
24 nothing to do because he didn't call enough cases -- and  
25 those are real problems -- fine, he can require that,

1 but only if he can give you a trial within 60 days or  
2 90 days. The 60 days doesn't make any difference to me.  
3 But this is again sought as some help in the local-rules  
4 effort, because our feeling is that the local rules  
5 which require certification of readiness for trial  
6 should not be permitted to function unless the judges  
7 in that area can give you a prompt trial. And that's  
8 the reason for this suggestion.

9 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Well, in part, I think one  
10 of our committee's concerns was that certification for  
11 trial doesn't appear anywhere in the rules. And  
12 suddenly here it is. Now, if we're going to have a  
13 certification procedure, then perhaps there should be a  
14 rule dealing with certification so that this rule would  
15 become meaningful to the bench and the bar. But just  
16 for it to appear in there out of the blue did not seem  
17 to be the way to approach the problem. And for that  
18 reason, and frankly we didn't get any explanation for  
19 the reason you gave, we just got this request without  
20 more. And it raised more questions among the committee  
21 than it solved. And for that reason we recommended the  
22 version that appears on Page 934 to the exclusion of the  
23 one on 935.

24 MR. SADBERRY: Mr. Chairman, I think it is a  
25 real problem, certainly in the experience I've had in

1 Harris County, with certification procedure. And the  
2 real fact, not only that discovery is often not allowed  
3 after certification, but there's also no consistency  
4 among the courts as to whether discovery may or may not  
5 be allowed. Every court is different. That may be a  
6 combination rule and local-rule problem, sounds like.

7 I understand the professor's comment that  
8 perhaps it's not clear, certainly no precedent or  
9 clarification as to what certification means in the  
10 context of this rule, and maybe we have to get at it in  
11 a different way, by saying this is a rule that doesn't  
12 allow local rules to prohibit discovery after certifi-  
13 cation if the case is not going forward, set for trial.  
14 That seems to be the problem. That may be where the  
15 fixing needs to be.

16 But I just add my comment that it is a real  
17 problem and there's no solution provided in the rules  
18 or, quite frankly, not even in the local rules of the  
19 courts. I'd like to see some effort to address it,  
20 because here it's recognized, but I think something  
21 needs to be done.

22 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Can we use a word different  
23 than certification? What we're really trying to do is  
24 say the status of readiness for trial.

25 MR. FULLER: Announcement of ready.

1                   PROFESSOR DORSANEQ: It really is a  
2 certification.

3                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: That's the commonly-used  
4 term, but it may not be in the rules.

5                   PROFESSOR EDGAR: If I might make a  
6 suggestion, Luke, rather than having to hammer out a  
7 concept that we really haven't had to deal with in  
8 subcommittee or something like that, it might be better  
9 to go ahead and simply approve the rule in the form it  
10 appears on Page 934 and then maybe if we could have some  
11 more input and suggestions about the formation of a rule  
12 on certification or something like that to deal with  
13 that as a separate, independent item, then the  
14 subcommittee could take it up at a later date, rather  
15 than trying to spend time here trying to hammer out  
16 something we really haven't all thought about.

17                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: Let me ask you about this.  
18 What if we just delete the word "certification," just  
19 say "Readiness for trial shall not be a requisite for  
20 a trial setting unless the trial shall commence"? We  
21 don't have any certification problem.

22                   JUDGE RIVERA: I think it's better if we  
23 leave it out, Luke, let that be a local problem. Large  
24 counties, for the ones that have a case that's gonna be  
25 set six months or a year from now are the places where

1       you get a motion or request for setting before they're  
2       ready, thinking they won't be ready by that time. If  
3       you make them get ready and you wait those six months  
4       or one year, then they ask for a setting and you give  
5       a setting and a year later, it doesn't work.

6               CHAIRMAN SOULES: Judge, this is too big a  
7       problem. This is a problem that is very hindering to  
8       people who are trying to get their rights resolved in  
9       the courthouse.

10              JUSTICE HECHT: Luke --

11              CHAIRMAN SOULES: Because you've got to get  
12       your case completely ready --

13              MR. O'QUINN: Then wait.

14              CHAIRMAN SOULES: -- in Harris County and  
15       certify that to the judge before you can ask for a  
16       setting. And then they'll give you a setting a year  
17       or two years away and won't let you do discovery in  
18       the meantime unless you've got some sort of exceptional  
19       cause. I mean, this is really -- the people of the  
20       State of Texas, and particularly the people in Harris  
21       County, are getting hurt by local practices that this  
22       will fix.

23              Justice Hecht.

24              JUSTICE HECHT: Does certification really  
25       work? I mean, does any lawyer know 60 days out from

1 trial that he's totally ready and he's not going to do  
2 any more discovery and nothing else is going to come  
3 up in virtually any case? It seems to me like this  
4 certification procedure is just an invitation to lie  
5 in order to get a trial setting.

6 JUDGE RIVERA: I think that's all that  
7 happens. We still get a request for "We need another  
8 physical examination," you know, 90 days after it's  
9 been certified for trial.

10 MR. FULLER: They've got up to 30 days to  
11 amend the answers to interrogs. You may have a whole  
12 new ballgame. Doesn't make sense to me.

13 CHAIRMAN SOULES: David Beck.

14 MR. BECK: I'm from Houston. And, you know,  
15 we've had this certification procedure in our local  
16 rules for years and years and years. And the fact of  
17 the matter is, it doesn't work very well at all.  
18 Everybody certifies they're ready. Nobody is ready. Or  
19 90 percent of the people who certify their cases aren't  
20 ready. Those who think they're ready find out later  
21 they're really not ready. And the result is that most  
22 lawyers end up working things out by agreement. Others  
23 have to go to the courthouse and get the local judge to  
24 do that.

25 My concern is, Luke: By trying to hammer out



1 a rule of statewide applicability now, when we don't  
2 know the local conditions around the state, I think it's  
3 going to present some of these judges with a lot more  
4 problems than we're going to correct. We've got  
5 problems in Houston and John O'Quinn and I could  
6 probably sit down and hammer out a rule for Houston,  
7 but I don't know if that's going to work for some of  
8 the other judges around the state.

9 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, I've been talking  
10 about this publicly to the Judicial Conference, to judge  
11 meetings and to lawyer meetings for a year, and I've  
12 never found anyone who opposed making it a condition of  
13 readiness for trial -- eliminating that unless the judge  
14 can give you a trial setting in a short term.

15 MR. BECK: Well, everybody can agree with  
16 that in concept. But when you start getting down to,  
17 "All right, now let's figure out how this is going to  
18 work," the courts, at least in Houston, all they care  
19 about is having a case ready to be tried. And they've  
20 tried everything they can to get the cases off the  
21 docket that aren't really ready, to make sure that when  
22 they phone for a case that they've got a case that's  
23 ready to go for trial. The certification procedure  
24 doesn't work, because the lawyers certify it because  
25 they want to get in line with their case and they're

1 really not ready.

2 CHAIRMAN SOULES: And they lie. They have to  
3 lie.

4 MR. BECK: Well, misrepresent the facts.

5 [Laughter]

6 MR. BECK: My point is, I think what Hadley  
7 says is a good suggestion, that is, let's spend some  
8 time in a subcommittee really trying to figure out what  
9 the situation is and coming up with a good rule rather  
10 than trying to hammer out something today.

11 MR. DAVIS: What's the real quarrel with your  
12 suggestion? I mean, I fail to see it.

13 MR. O'QUINN: It's a problem.

14 CHAIRMAN SOULES: It needs to be done.

15 MR. DAVIS: What we're saying is to require  
16 certification a year or two before you can get a trial  
17 date, you shouldn't do that and cut the lawyers off.  
18 This seems to handle that, whether you call it  
19 certification or whether you call it readiness.  
20 And I don't see the harm it does.

21 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Take "certification of"  
22 out, say "readiness" --

23 MR. LOW: You know, not every court requires  
24 certification. You take here in the first paragraph  
25 that they may set it on motion. Not every court

1 requires that. Some of them just say, "Tell me you  
2 want it set." And then if you've got down here that  
3 certification shall not be a requirement, it leaves  
4 the local courts, if they want to, room to require  
5 certification and it makes them operate within some  
6 guidelines. I don't really see anything wrong with  
7 all this.

8 MR. BECK: If the case is set for trial,  
9 what difference does it make whether the lawyer  
10 certifies that?

11 MR. O'QUINN: I'd go with a rule like that,  
12 David. You shouldn't have to certify it to get on the  
13 docket. But as I sense it, the compromise is that if  
14 the judge is ready to try your case in the very near  
15 future, maybe it would be okay to let the trial judges  
16 require some statement that the case truly is ready for  
17 trial. While I agree with you, I've normally worked  
18 things out with other lawyers when we get caught in this  
19 situation. There's not only the aspect of having to  
20 misrepresent the true facts, there's the aspect of  
21 Russian roulette. Every once in a while you've got a  
22 situation where you've got a judge who won't bend. And  
23 I've gotten in some real traps on a couple of occasions.  
24 And I don't remember how we got out of those traps, but  
25 I really thought my clients' rights were going to be

1       prejudiced because some judge made me certify to try a  
2       lawsuit a year later. My doctor died, I can't remember  
3       the circumstances, but I lost a significant piece of  
4       evidence and I had to go get a new doctor or a new  
5       witness to cover that point of the case. And the judge  
6       was just adamant. He said, "You certified. I don't  
7       care if the doctor died." I said, "Well, Judge, this  
8       is just rank injustice."

9               MR. FULLER: What's the magic of certifi-  
10       cation? We're dealing with a buzzword. Everybody  
11       acknowledges that except in limited circumstances  
12       it's ignored anyway as a bunch of falsehoods or mis-  
13       representations. What does it do to get certified?  
14       Not a cotton-picking thing except create problems.

15              CHAIRMAN SOULES: That's right.

16              MR. FULLER: And that judge can put you to  
17       trial if he wants to as long as he gives you 45 days  
18       notice. Now, it seems to me that we're just putting a  
19       club in here that can be selectively enforced if we want  
20       to. Because if there's a certification in there, you  
21       know you're not going to write in that, "All right, you  
22       can't do anything after that." I think we're smarter  
23       than that. So we're creating another vehicle for  
24       selective enforcement of rules. And it doesn't  
25       accomplish anything. If it did something, put it in.

1 But what does it do? I just don't understand.

2 MR. O'QUINN: Can I say something about that,  
3 Luke?

4 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Yes.

5 MR. O'QUINN: The problem is, Ken, I would go  
6 along with what I sense your approach to be, don't have  
7 any of this business of you've got to certify you're  
8 ready. What's happened is, we've got local judges with  
9 local rules that are doing that. What I sense Luke is  
10 arguing for is, we need to grapple with that problem.  
11 Maybe what we need to do is have a rule that just knocks  
12 that out completely.

13 MR. FULLER: Yes.

14 MR. O'QUINN: If you are arguing for that,  
15 I'm on your side. I don't think it should be at all,  
16 frankly.

17 MR. SADBERRY: That's what this is doing with  
18 the exception of the 60-day guaranteed trial setting is  
19 doing away with the certification practice as it's used  
20 to deny discovery?

21 MR. O'QUINN: Right.

22 CHAIRMAN SOULES: The judge in the county  
23 right north of Brazos County there --

24 MR. FULLER: Is that Williamson?

25 CHAIRMAN SOULES: No.

1 MR. O'QUINN: Are you in Leon County?

2 CHAIRMAN SOULES: May be Leon County. I  
3 can't think of his name.

4 MR. O'QUINN: There's a guy named Sandel out  
5 of Huntsville.

6 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, anyway, he says, "If  
7 you are ready to go to trial, I'll have you in trial in  
8 60 days in this court." And he says he does it that  
9 way. So there's a judge who has a legitimate interest  
10 in knowing: Are you ready? Because I'm going to set  
11 eight cases on this Monday and I'm going to have a jury  
12 panel here and that's on the assumption that seven of  
13 them are going to settle and I'm going to have something  
14 to do, or five, and somebody is going to go home. But I  
15 want enough cases set that are ready, because we're  
16 going to work that week, we're not going to not work  
17 that week. And he wants to have certification of  
18 readiness. Or take the word "certification" out.  
19 He wants to have a condition or status of readiness  
20 announced before he'll give you a trial. That's one  
21 judge I'm trying to take care of.

22 But the judge I'm trying to get off of our  
23 toes is the one who says: You've got to say you're  
24 ready and then I'll give you a setting, but I'm so  
25 backlogged that it will be a year and a half. And



1                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: That's fine.

2                   PROFESSOR DORSANEO: That references back to  
3 the motion that is referred to in the preceding  
4 sentence. I realize we don't really file formal  
5 motions.

6                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: Do you move that language?

7                   PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I move it.

8                   MR. O'QUINN: I second it.

9                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: Tom Davis. Discussion.

10                  MR. DAVIS: Maybe I'm missing the point, but  
11 how do you handle a requirement that you certify for  
12 ready and then you can't do any more discovery? I don't  
13 care what period of time you put it back, with the rule  
14 it says you don't have to designate your experts until  
15 30 days before trial. I mean, maybe I'm missing the  
16 point. How do you handle that? If you have any  
17 requirement of readiness for trial or certification for  
18 any period of time, certainly one more than 30 days, how  
19 do you handle that? I mean, am I missing something  
20 here?

21                  MR. FULLER: Why don't we say that an  
22 announcement of ready won't shorten any time, or  
23 something of that type? You can put a kick-out in  
24 there.

25                  MR. DAVIS: 60 days doesn't help a heck of a



1 lot.

2 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: At least if you make  
3 this motion for a setting and you fill out one of these  
4 things that says you've done all your discovery, you're  
5 meant to mean that.

6 MR. DAVIS: Yes. And then 30 days before the  
7 trial or 30 days after you certify it, I designate my  
8 experts. What are you going to do?

9 CHAIRMAN SOULES: John.

10 MR. O'QUINN: The problem you're going to get  
11 in, Tom, the rule says you shall designate your experts  
12 as soon as practical, but no less than 30 days before  
13 trial. There are some cases holding they can cut you  
14 off if you come in --

15 MR. DAVIS: But that's discretionary with the  
16 court.

17 MR. COLLINS: That's also in violation of due  
18 process.

19 MR. O'QUINN: I tend to agree with you, John,  
20 but there are some judges who look at it differently.

21 MR. FULLER: Couldn't we have put a kick-out  
22 in here that such announcement does not have the effect  
23 of shortening the time for any other discovery provided  
24 for in these rules, something to that effect?

25 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: But it will. It has the

1 effect.

2 MR. FULLER: Why does it have the effect?  
3 There's no such thing as certification of trial, not  
4 even anything in here that defines it. Y'all are just  
5 assuming that it does. There's nothing that says it  
6 cuts it off. That's just some interpretation that the  
7 judges have. Certification isn't defined anywhere in  
8 here, is it?

9 PROFESSOR EDGAR: See, you-all are talking  
10 now about this is assignment of cases for trial and  
11 really doesn't have anything to do with announcements  
12 as such. They're really two different things. And  
13 we're getting off on something else, it seems to me.

14 MR. FULLER: All right. How about this?

15 CHAIRMAN SOULES: It's a motion.

16 MR. FULLER: We've got one word we can cure  
17 the whole problem with. Certification of readiness of  
18 assignment for trial. Will that cure it?

19 CHAIRMAN SOULES: No. We've got a motion.  
20 Bill got it. This is not just an assignment, that's a  
21 title.

22 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I realize what you are  
23 saying about the 60 days does not mesh, but it's an  
24 improvement over a year and not meshing.

25 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Maybe that number should be

1 30 days.

2 MR. DAVIS: 30 days would be better.

3 CHAIRMAN SOULES: And that fits, doesn't it?  
4 Because by then you're 30 days ahead of time.

5 MR. DAVIS: 30 days before trial I give you  
6 my experts. And you've already had to announce ready 30  
7 days. So you can't take the depositions of them because  
8 you've already announced ready.

9 CHAIRMAN SOULES: David.

10 MR. BECK: Luke, I think it's important to  
11 realize how this whole certification process came up.  
12 The lawyers didn't introduce this. This is the judges  
13 that introduced this. And at least in Harris County  
14 the reason they introduced it was to try to get some  
15 certainty on their docket. You can play with these  
16 words and you can knock out the word "certification"  
17 and put all kind of provisos in here, but they're going  
18 to come up with another system to try to ensure  
19 certainty in their dockets.

20 Now, if you've got a court that has his or  
21 her own docket that they manage, they can introduce that  
22 certainty without any certification process or anything  
23 else by simply saying, "You are going to trial on March  
24 9th, and both sides better be ready."

25 The problem is, when you have a central

1 docket system and one judge calls down there for some  
2 case that's 162 on the docket, the only way they have  
3 of knowing whether that case is ready to go is by some  
4 type of certification process. If you knock that out,  
5 they're going to come up with another system. So I  
6 don't know whether we're fixing anything here.

7 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: What this sentence that  
8 I'm proposing is designed to fix is that you can get a  
9 trial setting without saying a lot of stuff that is not  
10 true and that could be harmful to you most of the time.  
11 And the only time you have to make any kind of a  
12 certification that you're ready to go, really, that  
13 discovery is complete, is when you want a setting within  
14 the next period, whether it's 30 days or 60 days. That  
15 doesn't strike me as particularly onerous.

16 MR. O'QUINN: Luke, I'd like to offer the  
17 amendment that 60 be changed to 30.

18 JUSTICE HECHT: Well, Luke, let me just say  
19 that I think the Court's going to have some reluctance  
20 to recognize a certification procedure that doesn't  
21 work. And so, by putting it in the rule, even though  
22 you are trying to limit it, to me, the fact that it's  
23 in there is a recognition by the promulgators of the  
24 Rules of Civil Procedure that maybe this practice has  
25 some merit. And I've got some doubt as to whether it

1 ever has any merit under any circumstances.

2 MR. LOW: What can the trial judge require to  
3 know you're ready? He wants some information on whether  
4 the case is ready. If he can't call it a certification  
5 procedure, what will the court allow him to do to find  
6 out whether the case is ready?

7 MR. FULLER: I assume you have docket calls  
8 and you make an announcement. You make an announcement  
9 either ready, ready subject to so-and-so, or not ready.

10 JUSTICE HECHT: You can just put a require-  
11 ment in here that no trial setting will be requested  
12 unless the party requesting it believes in good faith  
13 that he will be ready at the time the setting is made.  
14 Which is the most you can expect of a lawyer, anyway, I  
15 think.

16 MR. LOW: That's true. But the trial judges,  
17 from their experience, they find if they don't do this  
18 or some of them think if they don't do that they're  
19 just going to have cases that lawyers are requesting  
20 settings. It's going to be a hard problem. As David  
21 said, each trial judge is going to be a little  
22 different.

23 CHAIRMAN SOULES: We can stop this. If this  
24 is not going to pass, it's not going to pass. We've got  
25 a lot of problems in these local rules with this request

1 for trial setting.

2 MR. MORRIS: Luke --

3 CHAIRMAN SOULES: We've got a lot of problems  
4 there. Now, these trial judges, they have the right to  
5 have local rules that are not inconsistent with the  
6 Texas Rules of Civil Procedure. And when Elaine and I  
7 and others start going through those rules trying to  
8 take out these problems that are real, because these  
9 district judges have plenty of autonomy and their egos  
10 are plenty big, and they say, "Show me where it says my  
11 requirement for certification for readiness for trial a  
12 year and a half is precluded. Because I've got the  
13 right to do it if it's not precluded." And if we can't  
14 show them that, then we're not going to be able to sell  
15 that in September at the Judicial Conference. And so  
16 this is one of the worst problems in the local-rules  
17 practice. And we're not going to be able to get it  
18 fixed unless we do something in these rules, in my  
19 judgment.

20 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: That's really right.  
21 That's why I proposed doing something.

22 MR. BECK: The misrepresentation in the  
23 certification is that you represent that you are ready  
24 for trial at the time you request the trial setting,  
25 when in reality your representation ought to be that

1 "I will be ready for trial at the time that the court  
2 sets the case for trial." That's the certification you  
3 need to make.

4 PROFESSOR EDGAR: That makes sense.

5 JUDGE RIVERA: Luke, let me point out one  
6 thing. The Court Administration Act which is now in the  
7 Government Code states you will have an administrative  
8 judge if you've got more than two judges in any county.  
9 There's very few counties now that don't have two  
10 judges, or at least three or four counties that still  
11 have two judges. And one of the first things they tell  
12 the judge they've got to do is set up a system of docket  
13 control, trying the cases and moving the cases.

14 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Lefty, you had your hand up  
15 when I was speaking a minute ago.

16 MR. MORRIS: I'm withdrawing.

17 MR. DAVIS: Isn't what we're really concerned  
18 with, and you made the statement, that a certification  
19 of readiness or readiness for trial, whatever you want  
20 to call the label, should not cut off further discovery  
21 when you've got the 30 days to designate experts? And  
22 isn't that inconsistent with the readiness for trial? I  
23 mean, we're saying that that shouldn't cut it off, and  
24 it shouldn't. But if it doesn't, then isn't that  
25 inconsistent with your saying you're ready for trial

1 when you haven't taken my experts' depositions yet?

2 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Does anybody have anything  
3 new on this? John.

4 MR. O'QUINN: I was going to ask you, Luke,  
5 since you are grappling with the problem, how do you  
6 feel about David Beck's suggestion? The rule may just  
7 say that trial courts cannot require certification  
8 beyond a representation that the lawyer will be ready  
9 for trial on the date of setting.

10 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Certification of  
11 readiness for trial is not a prerequisite to obtaining  
12 a trial setting.

13 CHAIRMAN SOULES: That's what this says,  
14 isn't it?

15 MR. O'QUINN: No. What this says --

16 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: 'It's got "unless." I'm  
17 just saying period. The concept is that you can get a  
18 trial setting --

19 MR. O'QUINN: By certifying that you'll be  
20 ready on the date the case is set for trial.

21 CHAIRMAN SOULES: I guess that's what Judge  
22 Rivera was saying.

23 JUDGE RIVERA: I think if you put in the  
24 sentence that a request for a setting constitutes a  
25 representation that you will be ready on the date of



1 assignment, something like that would take care of it.

2 MR. FULLER: I like that. That you'll be  
3 ready on the date it's set for trial.

4 MR. DAVIS: That's the only date you can  
5 certify under that 30-day --

6 MR. O'QUINN: That may be a solution.

7 CHAIRMAN SOULES: But that does not eliminate  
8 the requirement that a judge could have you certify  
9 ready for trial when you ask for the setting.

10 MR. O'QUINN: You could put a sentence  
11 prohibiting that.

12 CHAIRMAN SOULES: That's what this sentence  
13 does.

14 MR. O'QUINN: Once you have a sentence  
15 prohibiting that, in order to do something for the  
16 judge --

17 JUDGE RIVERA: Say "No further certification  
18 will be required."

19 MR. O'QUINN: No further certification will  
20 be required.

21 MR. LOW: Or may be required.

22 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Let's try to write out  
23 the language and then come back to it. I'm coming  
24 around the point of view where I sense what Justice  
25 Hecht is saying is really what David is saying, that

1 certification shouldn't be a prerequisite to obtaining  
2 a trial setting.

3 MR. LOW: But judges will call it something  
4 else. If you take that out, they're going to have that.  
5 They're going to want something that they know is not  
6 just pie in the sky, that it's ready.

7 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: But it's going to be in  
8 all these local rules. Then we can deal with it, have  
9 some tool to use.

10 CHAIRMAN SOULES: We've got to have something  
11 to deal with it in the local rules.

12 Lefty.

13 MR. MORRIS: Let me throw this out and then  
14 we'll come back. I thought of something along the line  
15 that no prerequisite for assignment of cases for trial  
16 shall interfere with deadlines described in the Texas  
17 Rules of Civil Procedure. But then that gets pretty  
18 harsh. That means that you really can't interfere with  
19 it.

20 MR. FULLER: Well, that's a land mine,  
21 though. You know, once the guy sets you for trial, sets  
22 you for trial in 15 days, and maybe the time hadn't run  
23 on answering interrogs, you've got a real dilemma.

24 MR. ADAMS: Luke, I've got another  
25 suggestion.

1                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: Gilbert.

2                   MR. ADAMS: It's a little bit off what we're  
3 talking about, but I don't think we ought to have a  
4 motion. I think it ought to be a written request. On a  
5 request for a trial setting, we commonly handle those in  
6 our area just by letter, where we request the court to  
7 set the case for trial. And I think that works well.

8                   MR. RAGLAND: We do it by telephone.

9                   MR. ADAMS: Certainly don't need to have a  
10 written or formal motion.

11                  CHAIRMAN SOULES: So you would want to  
12 change --

13                  PROFESSOR EDGAR: Talking about the second  
14 line on Page 934. The third word, "motion," should be  
15 changed to "written request."

16                  PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Why even do it in  
17 writing?

18                  CHAIRMAN SOULES: Just request?

19                  MR. ADAMS: Well, it gives the other side  
20 notice that you have requested it. If they've got a  
21 problem, a lot of times we'll write in and say, "Your  
22 Honor, we would like to have the case set like on your  
23 September docket or" --

24                  PROFESSOR DORSANEO: A written request is a  
25 motion, though. I mean, it doesn't have to be.

1           PROFESSOR EDGAR: But motions are filed with  
2 the court or the clerk.

3           PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Application to the court  
4 for an order.

5           MR. SPIVEY: There's one other alternative  
6 method that we use here in Austin, and that is pick up  
7 the phone, call the other lawyer and agree to a date.  
8 Most people will agree to a date six months or more off.  
9 And it's amazing how often that will get reached and  
10 it's amazing how many times both of them are ready when  
11 they've agreed to it.

12           PROFESSOR EDGAR: The rule also states "or by  
13 agreement of the parties."

14           MR. SPIVEY: But shouldn't we think about  
15 doing something to encourage that even more? The spirit  
16 of the Dallas rules of conduct, or whatever it is, is  
17 that lawyers should be overtly encouraged to cooperate.  
18 And a lot of noncooperation is simply thoughtlessness  
19 or, turned around, failure to think.

20           CHAIRMAN SOULES: Hadley, do you accept,  
21 then, Gilbert's suggestion for modification to  
22 substitute the words "written request" for the word  
23 "motion" the first time it appears in the first sentence  
24 of Rule 245?

25           PROFESSOR EDGAR: Oh, sure.

1 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Any objection to that?

2 That's done.

3 PROFESSOR EDGAR: And if you want to  
4 encourage the lawyers to agree, I have no problem with  
5 that either.

6 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, it's in here.  
7 Agreement.

8 What's next, Hadley?

9 MR. DAVIS: Have we solved the problem?

10 CHAIRMAN SOULES: No, we haven't.

11 PROFESSOR EDGAR: I think at this point what  
12 we have done, we have approved the form of Rule 245 as  
13 it appears on 934 and we're going to hold up for further  
14 consideration the proposed amendment to it on Page 935.  
15 Isn't that right, Luke?

16 CHAIRMAN SOULES: That's right.

17 Bill, you are working on language for that?

18 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I am.

19 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay.

20 PROFESSOR EDGAR: All right.

21 The next one we find is Rule 248 on Page 951.  
22 This is one, Luke, I didn't receive until after our  
23 committee met. And as I advised you in my letter of  
24 March 2, therefore, we have no recommendation. And we  
25 didn't know the source of the proposed change either.

1 It was just a letter I got from you without any  
2 explanation. So I don't really know. Someone else  
3 will have to comment on it.

4 CHAIRMAN SOULES: What this is designed to do  
5 is fit, to some extent, the rule of evidence that you  
6 can object in advance of trial and obtain rulings that  
7 certain evidence will never be offered, not just in  
8 limine, where it can come up later, but have an absolute  
9 ruling. Then there are other things that can come up.

10 This is more of a problem on a central docket  
11 case. There are so many rulings that the motion judge  
12 won't really make. He'll just say, "I'll leave that for  
13 the trial judge, the judge who is going to try the case,  
14 to hear that, because that limits the evidence," or  
15 whatever.

16 So very far ahead of time it's very difficult  
17 to get certain rulings that will control a complicated  
18 case. This is really a complicated-case ruling, if you  
19 look at it, in this second part. This gives a party a  
20 motion in advance of trial to have certain legal rulings  
21 made that will be binding at the trial of the case.

22 And what happens in Bexar County, sometimes  
23 when you want those rulings made you can't get them made  
24 until the case is actually before a judge for jury  
25 selection.

1 MR. FULLER: That's awful.

2 CHAIRMAN SOULES: It's very bad. Rule 248  
3 now says that you are to have these heard before the  
4 date designated for trial. Well, in a central docket,  
5 you really can't effectively get them heard before the  
6 day designated for trial, because the motion judge wants  
7 the judge that's going to try the case to hear them, and  
8 you don't get to that judge until the day designated for  
9 trial.

10 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Does that apply to  
11 exceptions to pleadings? Doesn't this preliminary judge  
12 at least decide exceptions to pleadings? Or does he  
13 defer that to the trial judge on the day of trial?

14 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Exceptions to pleadings are  
15 easier to get ruled on. They nearly always do get ruled  
16 on.

17 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Well, that was included in  
18 here in that. That's one thing that kind of threw me  
19 when I read it.

20 CHAIRMAN SOULES: I just picked that language  
21 up out of the first paragraph. So what the first  
22 paragraph changes -- look at it first and then the  
23 second one. The first paragraph says that you can  
24 present these before the trial commences. That's so  
25 that if you don't get to the judge before the day

1 designated for trial, at least you can put these motions  
2 in to the judge and have them heard and you're not cut  
3 off from having them heard. Now, what are they? That's  
4 the list that's already in the paragraph, first  
5 paragraph. I didn't change that list when we did the  
6 second sentence.

7 Now, the second sentence says they're to be  
8 determined by the court before jury selection commences.  
9 And the reason for that is you want to know when you  
10 voir dire the jury what the scope of the case is. And  
11 in a complex case it's sometimes pretty hard to know  
12 until you get the judge to say, "Okay, this is the way  
13 the case is going to be tried."

14 I realize this probably sounds kind of silly  
15 unless you've been in one of these cases where you've  
16 got these pleadings and discovery and there can be all  
17 kinds of legal reasons like statutes of fraud or there's  
18 no pleading that the agreement that's before you was  
19 fraudulently reduced to writing, doesn't reflect the  
20 parties' agreement. There are a lot of requisites in  
21 some of these cases where you can't get proof on unless  
22 you get some different proof on first. And if the  
23 pleadings don't support the different proof first,  
24 that other proof should never come in. It's highly  
25 prejudicial. And if you just start the trial and let



1 it roll, it usually does come in. And you don't get  
2 your case contained like it should be contained for a  
3 fair trial either way. I don't care whether it's  
4 counterclaims. We're talking mainly in commercial  
5 litigation.

6 So this is to say you can file this motion  
7 and ask for it to be heard before the trial commences,  
8 and you can get rulings before jury selection starts.  
9 The judge may overrule you, but at least you can try to  
10 get some rulings so that you can get a case described,  
11 if you will, in your own mind before you start.

12 Now, I think that's what 248 was designed to  
13 do when it was written. But if you read it, it doesn't  
14 get the job done. And this is an effort to try to make  
15 it get the job done, if I can.

16 David.

17 MR. BECK: Luke, just one general comment and  
18 a couple of specific ones. One, I think we've got to be  
19 careful in trying to adopt a rule of general  
20 applicability to solve isolated problems that arise.  
21 I think I understand what your problem is. It's when  
22 you've got a complicated matter and the judge takes  
23 everything along with the case and nothing gets sorted  
24 out until you're preparing the charge for jury  
25 determination. But if you're going to introduce this

1 second paragraph in here, you're going to have to limit  
2 it to unresolved matters. I mean, you don't want the  
3 trial judge having to go back in and try to resolve  
4 matters that an ancillary judge has already decided.

5 When you're talking about questions of law,  
6 isn't that a basis for motion for instructed verdict?  
7 Do you want those decided in advance of the trial? I  
8 mean, shouldn't you really be talking there about  
9 resolutions of questions of law that will somehow  
10 benefit the overall trial of the lawsuit? It seems  
11 we really need to work on the language here, if that's  
12 what your intention is.

13 CHAIRMAN SOULES: That's fine. This is not  
14 something that has to be done today either.

15 MR. BECK: In the "et cetera," I would  
16 suggest "and all other unresolved matters."

17 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Tom Ragland.

18 MR. RAGLAND: Luke, it seems to me that all  
19 of those problems that you mentioned to be covered by  
20 this amendment to Rule 248 are covered in Rule 166. I  
21 mean, anybody can file a motion to get anything resolved  
22 that relates to those problems under 166, it appears to  
23 me.

24 CHAIRMAN SOULES: I'm not sure of that. Rule  
25 166 in its language is somewhat restrictive, Tom. But

1 maybe that's the place to work on it instead of here.

2 MR. RAGLAND: (g) says, "such other matters  
3 as may aid in the disposition of the action," and it  
4 goes on and and says what they can do.

5 CHAIRMAN SOULES: I know. Again, this is  
6 not of the same dimension. We don't have anything  
7 cooking on 248 like we do on the other problem that Bill  
8 is working on now. So, if this wants to be put away for  
9 study, it's okay with me, unless it's something we feel  
10 we can take care of today.

11 Hadley.

12 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Just another comment I  
13 would like to make. If the purpose of this is to set up  
14 maybe a two-stage opportunity for the ~~lawyers to present~~  
15 these matters to the court, then it seems to me that  
16 when you've changed in the first paragraph the day  
17 designated for trial to the trial commences, then you  
18 are giving the lawyer an opportunity to argue to the  
19 court that "I have got until the day the trial commences  
20 to present all these matters to you that the rule now  
21 requires to have been presented previously." And I see  
22 some potential problem there.

23 MR. RAGLAND: I think also we made some  
24 effort to organize these rules in general chronological  
25 manner, pretrial, trial, posttrial; and to have

1 something stuck under the heading of jury cases here  
2 that deals with, in my view, something that's pretrial,  
3 is misleading, wouldn't be helpful any.

4 CHAIRMAN SOULES: That's in the rule now.  
5 That title is on it. We could change the title.

6 MR. LOW: Luke, all you're trying to cure,  
7 isn't it, to suggest to the trial court that all matters  
8 that have not been resolved that could have bearing on  
9 the way the case ought to be tried, it's only fair that  
10 the parties have those resolved before a jury is  
11 selected?

12 CHAIRMAN SOULES: That's right.

13 MR. LOW: And that's all you're saying.  
14 You're not saying that he can wait till then or some-  
15 thing. And if the lawyers construe it that way, then  
16 so be it. A trial judge is pretty weak if he is going  
17 to let them do that. But that's the whole thing. You  
18 are just wanting it resolved in a timely fashion.

19 CHAIRMAN SOULES: That's right.

20 Tom Davis.

21 MR. DAVIS: I agree with what you've said as  
22 to how it ought to be handled. But I wonder if this is  
23 not a local situation or as a matter of policy should we  
24 try to get a statewide rule that tells every judge in  
25 the state that "You're gonna hear these matters before

1       you select a jury" and you're gonna do this and you're  
2       gonna do that. I feel that we maybe shouldn't get that  
3       far out, that this is best handled in a local manner.  
4       Maybe they don't do it right, maybe they don't hear it  
5       when they should, but I don't think we can pass a rule  
6       that's going to make them do that. And I think we're  
7       infringing maybe too far into the local situation. Once  
8       we get started with that, we could go on and on and on  
9       with things that some judges are doing that we don't  
10      think they ought to be doing.

11               MR. LOW: You don't tell them they have to.  
12      You just say as far as practicable.

13               MR. DAVIS: Well, that's common sense.

14               MR. LOW: That's right.

15               MR. DAVIS: They ought to know that.

16               MR. LOW: That's right. And these rules  
17      should be based on common sense, too.

18               MR. DAVIS: If they don't, we can't make them  
19      smarter.

20               CHAIRMAN SOULES: Does anybody have a motion  
21      as to this rule?

22               MR. O'QUINN: I move it be adopted.

23               MR. SADBERRY: I second it.

24               CHAIRMAN SOULES: Discussion?

25               Those in favor say aye.

1                   Opposed?

2                   Let's see a show of hands in favor.

3                   Opposed?

4                   Okay. It's down 6 to 5, with a whole lot of  
5 our members out of the room. I don't know where they  
6 are, but they ought to be in here to vote.

7                   MR. FULLER: They're out writing motions to  
8 be ruled on before trial.

9                   PROFESSOR EDGAR: All right. The next item  
10 is Rule 254. I don't find that in the book. I find a  
11 reference to it in a letter from Luke to me and from  
12 Justice Hecht to Carolyn Spears, but I don't find it  
13 in the book.

14                   MS. HALFACRE: There wasn't a proposal.

15                   PROFESSOR EDGAR: So I can't be of much help  
16 to you.

17                   I did receive a copy of it after last week,  
18 I think, if my memory serves me correctly. But I don't  
19 know whether there are copies available for distribution  
20 to the rest of the committee or not.

21                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, I didn't prepare a  
22 redlined version of any rule on this, but Judge Spears'  
23 letter --

24                   PROFESSOR EDGAR: It's Justice Hecht's letter  
25 to Judge Spears of the 224th District Court in San

1 Antonio.

2 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Right. And her letter is  
3 on the facing page, Page 955.

4 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Pages 954, 955. But we  
5 don't have a proposed rule or anything. So I don't  
6 know.

7 PROFESSOR CARLSON: There's already cases  
8 that cover the circumstances.

9 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Oh, I see what this is.  
10 This is not something we can fix.

11 [Laughter]

12 MR. MCMAINS: An irreparable problem.

13 CHAIRMAN SOULES: This is a legislative  
14 continuance problem. You've got a lady here who was  
15 dying and she had cancer and she was in Judge Spears'  
16 court and some person in the Legislature filed for a  
17 legislative continuance and it was mandatory and the  
18 case got dropped. Judge Spears was obviously terribly  
19 frustrated because the person who was trying to get her  
20 case tried would in all likelihood die before her case  
21 got tried. Well, that's something they're going to have  
22 to take up with the wiser people in the Legislature.

23 MR. DAVIS: You don't want to pass a rule  
24 repealing what the Legislature said?

25 [Laughter]

1                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: Yes, sir. But I am afraid  
2 I can't get away with it, do what I want.

3                   [Laughter]

4                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: But it's terrible. I'll  
5 talk to Judge Spears about this. And Judge Rivera, I  
6 think the spirit is, we would do something about it if  
7 we could, but it's just not within our power.

8                   JUDGE RIVERA: I think we need to let her  
9 know.

10                  PROFESSOR EDGAR: Would you let her know?

11                  CHAIRMAN SOULES: Yes.

12                  What's the consensus, something we can't fix?

13                  CHIEF JUSTICE PHILLIPS: we can't fix it.

14                  CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. We have unanimity,  
15 then. Just something we can't fix. The Legislature has  
16 got to do it.

17                  Bill, were you ready with something on 245?

18                  PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Ready. Get your pencils  
19 out.

20                  MR. FULLER: What page is it going to be on?

21                  PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Page 935. But you're  
22 not going to see anything I'm going to say there.

23                  [Laughter]

24                  PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I suggest the addition  
25 of this relatively long sentence, probably at the end.



1 CHAIRMAN SOULES: On Page 934?

2 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: And probably in a  
3 separate paragraph.

4 CHAIRMAN SOULES: All right.

5 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: "A request for a trial  
6 setting constitutes a" --

7 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Just a minute now. Slow  
8 down.

9 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: -- "representation that  
10 the requesting party will be ready for trial on the date  
11 requested, but no additional certification concerning  
12 the completion of pretrial proceedings" --

13 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Completion of pretrial  
14 proceedings?

15 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: -- "or of current  
16 readiness for trial" --

17 MR. FULLER: Or?

18 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: -- "or of current  
19 readiness for trial shall be required in order to  
20 obtain a trial setting in a contested case." That  
21 probably has too many words in it.

22 CHIEF JUSTICE PHILLIPS: Is that in lieu  
23 of or in addition to?

24 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: In lieu of.

25 CHIEF JUSTICE PHILLIPS: Starting after the

1       semicolon?

2                   PROFESSOR DORSANEO:  The proviso stated is a  
3       separate concept.

4                   MR. FULLER:  Bill, my question is "will be  
5       ready for trial on the the date in question" -- it seems  
6       to me like you ought to say "date requested for trial"  
7       or "trial date" or something to clarify which --

8                   PROFESSOR DORSANEO:  The reason I said "date  
9       requested" is, I don't want the judge to pick the trial  
10      date.  If I request a trial setting, I want to pick one,  
11      because I don't want him to say --

12                  MR. FULLER:  Okay.  "On the date requested  
13      for trial"?

14                  CHAIRMAN SOULES:  "Trial date."

15                  MR. ADAMS:  You don't know the trial date, is  
16      the point.

17                  PROFESSOR DORSANEO:  I know when I can  
18      request it.  I want it to be set for here, but --

19                  MR. FULLER:  This says if you request a trial  
20      setting in September you're certifying that in September  
21      you'll be ready.

22                  MR. BECK:  Why don't you just say "by the  
23      date requested."

24                  CHAIRMAN SOULES:  Chief Justice Phillips.

25                  CHIEF JUSTICE PHILLIPS:  I understand I

1 missed some earlier salient discussion and probably  
2 shouldn't speak, but I will anyway. I was a Harris  
3 County district judge when the ill-fated certification  
4 procedure was started there. It lasted two years.  
5 A majority of the judges repealed all those rules.  
6 Unfortunately, we didn't get the agreement of the  
7 district clerk, who continues to insist on the  
8 certification procedure. You cannot set a case for  
9 trial by computer in Harris County, the clerks have to  
10 certify it. Forms are handed out about certification,  
11 but it's not the rule in Harris County, nor anywhere  
12 else that I know of.

13 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Our county has it.

14 CHIEF JUSTICE PHILLIPS: Well, maybe it's  
15 catching on. It looks to me like the simpler this rule  
16 can be in the state rules, the better. And then the  
17 place to really attack or look at trial settings is in  
18 our uniform local rules, as to what will be allowed and  
19 not allowed.

20 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: We need this in order to  
21 take the certification out of the local rules.

22 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Is that your motion?

23 CHIEF JUSTICE PHILLIPS: Okay. I didn't  
24 realize it was a statewide problem. It's a terrible  
25 idea. But I'm sure that's already been agreed on.

1                   PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Yes.

2                   CHIEF JUSTICE PHILLIPS: So I'll pull my flag  
3 down.

4                   PROFESSOR DORSANEO: This is designed to take  
5 it out, but do it in a nice way.

6                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: To try to fix it so that  
7 when Elaine goes through and deletes things from the  
8 local rules that are inconsistent with statewide Texas  
9 Rules of Civil Procedure, we've got this to say, "That's  
10 out. You can't have that."

11                   CHIEF JUSTICE PHILLIPS: Well, part of my  
12 problem, and this has "in the court's own motion," but  
13 more and more courts are setting their own dockets now.  
14 I just hate to have too much of the State rule that's  
15 in the concept of requesting and parties agree or don't  
16 agree.

17                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: This only applies to a  
18 request. The court can do anything he wants to,  
19 obviously, on his own motion.

20                   Tom, did you have a comment on this?

21                   MR. RAGLAND: May I offer some alternative  
22 language?

23                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: All right. What is it?

24                   MR. RAGLAND: No local rule or practice shall  
25 require a representation of readiness for trial more

1 than 30 days in advance of trial date.

2 MR. DAVIS: No. There's your experts  
3 designated 30 days before trial. I think you ought to  
4 cut it out completely. I don't think you can put any  
5 time limits in it without running into conflict with  
6 that.

7 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Are we ready to vote on  
8 Bill's proposal? All in favor say aye.

9 Opposed?

10 Okay. That's unanimously approved.

11 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Last paragraph on Page 934?

12 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Second paragraph to the one  
13 on 934. It will read as follows: "A request for a  
14 trial setting constitutes a representation that the  
15 requesting party will be ready for trial" -- somebody  
16 said by the date requested --

17 MR. FULLER: On the date requested. That's  
18 the alternative. One or the other. On or by.

19 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I don't care.

20 PROFESSOR EDGAR: I like by. That's a little  
21 clearer.

22 CHAIRMAN SOULES: -- "by the date requested,  
23 but no additional certificate concerning the completion  
24 of the pretrial proceedings or of current readiness for  
25 trial shall be required in order to obtain a trial

1 setting in a contested case." No additional  
2 representation, rather than certification.

3 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: This is the question. I  
4 first said "shall constitute a certificate that you will  
5 be ready, but no additional certification." Then it's  
6 striking me that probably representation is strong  
7 enough to say a representation but no additional  
8 representation.

9 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Going to say representation  
10 instead of certification?

11 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Let me read it again. "A  
12 request for trial setting constitutes a representation  
13 that the requesting party will be ready for trial by  
14 the date requested, but no additional representation  
15 concerning the completion of pretrial proceedings or of  
16 current readiness for trial shall be required in order  
17 to obtain a trial setting in a contested case." That's  
18 our language. Everybody understand that's the language  
19 that was passed?

20 MR. ADAMS: I'd like to raise a point on  
21 "will be ready" rather than saying "reasonably expects  
22 to be ready" and the jeopardy that that could put a  
23 party in that requests the setting and then something  
24 happens, maybe something rather significant happens with  
25 regard to an expert or something. I don't know what.

1 The court turns back and says, "Well, look, you said you  
2 would be ready. I can't help it that your expert is out  
3 of the country or he died."

4 CHAIRMAN SOULES: So for "will" you would  
5 substitute "reasonably expects" or "reasonably and in  
6 good faith expects"?

7 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Yes, "reasonably and in  
8 good faith."

9 CHAIRMAN SOULES: All right. How many agree  
10 that "reasonably and in good faith" should be  
11 substituted for the word "will" prior to "be ready"?

12 MR. O'QUINN: No.

13 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Any opposition to that?

14 MR. BECK: Wait.

15 CHAIRMAN SOULES: People are going to have to  
16 stay at the table and participate, if they're going to  
17 participate! We've had people in and out of the room,  
18 we had a vote while ago with at least 20 people here and  
19 had about 11 people vote. So stay it your table. We've  
20 got a long agenda, we've got to get this done.

21 MR. O'QUINN: Luke, I oppose that change. I  
22 think you ought to be able to say, when you ask for a  
23 trial setting, that you will be ready.

24 CHAIRMAN SOULES: All right. One against.  
25 Anybody else against it?

1                   PROFESSOR DORSANE0: I'm against it, too.

2                   I agree with John.

3                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: Two.

4                   MR. FULLER: Me, too.

5                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: Three.

6                   Let's just take a vote on it. Gilbert Adams  
7                   has moved that we, in the phrase "the requesting party  
8                   will be ready," that that be changed to say "the  
9                   requesting party reasonably and in good faith expects  
10                  to be ready." How many favor Gilbert's change?

11                  Eleven.

12                  How many are opposed?

13                  Five.

14                  Okay. That change will be made. And this  
15                  is the way it will read for purposes of the record: "A  
16                  request for a trial setting constitutes a representation  
17                  that the requesting party reasonably and in good faith  
18                  expects to be ready for trial by the date requested, but  
19                  no additional representation concerning the completion  
20                  of pretrial proceedings or of current readiness for  
21                  trial shall be required in order to obtain a trial  
22                  setting in a contested case."

23                  Next item.

24                  PROFESSOR EDGAR: Okay. We're at Page 956.

25                  PROFESSOR DORSANE0: Rule 245 has come a long



1 way.

2 MR. O'QUINN: Yes.

3 CHAIRMAN SOULES: On Page 956 --

4 PROFESSOR EDGAR: We want to repeal the rule  
5 that sets up additional counties, as I recall. Let me  
6 get this out.

7 CHAIRMAN SOULES: There's a rule that says  
8 what happens whenever we create new counties. That's  
9 Rule 260. Someone has read that, said, "Repeal it  
10 because it's surplusage." It really doesn't matter.  
11 Let's just vote on it. Those in favor, say aye.

12 Opposed?

13 That's unanimously approved.

14 Next item.

15 PROFESSOR EDGAR: If you'll go to Page 964,  
16 there is a reference here in a letter by Justice Hecht  
17 to Luke concerning Rule 267. Now, it raised a question  
18 that we talked about yesterday, but the only reference  
19 to Rule 267 appears in this letter. And my committee  
20 didn't receive a copy of this letter, so I don't have  
21 anything to say about it.

22 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, we're working on --

23 PROFESSOR EDGAR: I know. But I say it  
24 carries over what someone talked about yesterday. But  
25 it's on the agenda and I wanted to call it to the

1 committee's attention.

2 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Thank you, sir.

3 PROFESSOR EDGAR: All right.

4 The next item is on Page 966, concerning Rule  
5 269, cosmetic only. I tried to pick up every rule that  
6 talks about special issues. We just missed this one  
7 last time. And if the computer could go back and pick  
8 up some others, it would certainly be appreciated.  
9 There might be some more. I don't know where they would  
10 be.

11 CHAIRMAN SOULES: We'll look.

12 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Then also there's a typo  
13 change. "By" should be "but."

14 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Where is that.

15 PROFESSOR EDGAR: In the second paragraph,  
16 Paragraph (g).

17 CHAIRMAN SOULES: All in favor, say aye.

18 Opposed?

19 That unanimously passes.

20 We'll consider ourselves, then, charged to  
21 find where "special issues" may elsewhere be in the  
22 rules and to substitute "question" or "questions," as  
23 proper, and get those out as well.

24 PROFESSOR EDGAR: The reference to Rule 274  
25 appears in a letter from somebody from Baylor who gets

1 all upset when you start messing around with Rules 274  
2 through 279. It's at the bottom of Page 971. That  
3 really has something to do with Rule 279, which we'll  
4 get to in just a few minutes. So, if we can just move  
5 on --

6 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Can I back up one  
7 second? Why don't we just take out on that 966,  
8 "whether upon questions or otherwise"?

9 PROFESSOR EDGAR: What rule are you on?

10 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: 269. Instead of  
11 changing "special issues" to "questions," why don't we  
12 just take out the phrase? "The party having the burden  
13 of proof on the whole case, or on all matters which are  
14 submitted by the charge shall be entitled to open and  
15 conclude the argument," instead of saying "whether upon  
16 questions or otherwise."

17 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Any objection?

18 That's done.

19 PROFESSOR EDGAR: All right.

20 Let's now look at Rule 278, which appears  
21 on Page 973. The last two sentences of Rule 278 have  
22 always been the subject of some concern about how you  
23 seek and obtain reversal on nonsubmitted questions or  
24 defective or nonsubmitted questions or defective or  
25 nonsubmitted instructions and definitions. And I've

1 always thought that these last two sentences are not  
2 really complete.

3 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I agree.

4 PROFESSOR EDGAR: So what I've tried to do  
5 here is simply delete those two sentences and add the  
6 language that appears on 973 and over on Page 974 to  
7 point out specifically so that people won't have any  
8 problem with it.

9 Now, in doing that, I have incorporated the  
10 case of Morris v. Holt, which the Supreme Court decided  
11 in 1986. And in that case we had a party complaining of  
12 an opponent's question to the jury and the court in that  
13 case held that tender and refusal of the court to submit  
14 the opponent's question -- I mean the tender by the  
15 opponent of the opponent's question and refusal was  
16 sufficient and he didn't have to object to the charge  
17 and have the court overrule the objection. And so I've  
18 tried to incorporate that holding.

19 And the rule really wasn't very clear and  
20 some cases have gone different ways. But the Supreme  
21 Court has decided that issue now. And I would just like  
22 for everybody to take a look at this and first make sure  
23 it's technically correct. I hope it is. And then we  
24 can talk about the merits of it.

25 MR. HERRING: Some places you have submission

1 in writing and some places you don't. That probably  
2 ought to be consistent through the whole revision.

3 PROFESSOR EDGAR: It certainly should.

4 MR. HERRING: "a" says "submission in  
5 writing, "b" doesn't. The second line: "must request  
6 and tender it in writing in substantially correct  
7 wording." And then you go down at the end of that, the  
8 next-to-the-last line, and then you do say "in writing."  
9 And then in "c" again you don't have "in writing."

10 MR. MCMAINS: You also have "substantively"  
11 instead of "substantially."

12 MR. HERRING: Yes, the third line on "c."

13 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: You're requiring too  
14 much in "d."

15 MR. HERRING: If you are going to have it  
16 the way it is, it ought to say "in writing" again on  
17 the third line.

18 PROFESSOR EDGAR: The third line or the  
19 second line?

20 MR. HERRING: The second line. Because  
21 that's where you --

22 PROFESSOR EDGAR: All right. And then that  
23 should also be in "c" and "d," should it not?

24 MR. HERRING: Yes.

25 MR. FULLER: Anywhere you have "tender" you

1 ought to have "in writing."

2 MR. HERRING: Yes, "b," "c" and "d" all need  
3 "in writing."

4 PROFESSOR EDGAR: What was your other  
5 addition?

6 MR. HERRING: "Substantially" instead of  
7 "substantively" in "c," on the third line. I think  
8 that "and" in that third line ought to be an "or."  
9 "Substantially correct wording or object" --

10 PROFESSOR EDGAR: In "c"?

11 MR. HERRING: Yes.

12 PROFESSOR EDGAR: That's failure to submit.  
13 You've got to do both. Right? It's when it's submitted  
14 effectively that you can do either.

15 MR. HERRING: Then it's not --

16 MR. MCMAINS: You're saying that you have to  
17 do both?

18 PROFESSOR EDGAR: When the court fails to do  
19 it.

20 MR. HERRING: As to a definition of  
21 instructions, you've got "or."

22 MR. MCMAINS: You have to object and tender?

23 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Instruction definition?  
24 When the court fails to do it --

25 MR. FULLER: You've got to have something in

1 the record to show --

2 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I think we could  
3 probably have disagreement over whether you ever have  
4 to do both. All right? And I personally think, as a  
5 policy matter, you should never have to do both. So,  
6 whatever the disagreement would be as to what the  
7 current law is, I would suggest that if it is a failure  
8 kind of situation that you have to request in  
9 substantially correct wording when it's a definition or  
10 instruction, but that you don't have to also object to  
11 failure.

12 PROFESSOR EDGAR: I have no problem with  
13 that. If we want to adopt that as a policy, I have  
14 no problem with it.

15 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I have the same feeling  
16 with respect to submission of a defective question. I  
17 think that if it's a defective question and it's really  
18 there, all you should have to do is to object to the  
19 defect and not also request it in substantially correct  
20 wording. Without regard to what the current law is.

21 PROFESSOR EDGAR: I understand we're talking  
22 about what we want to do rather than what the current  
23 law is.

24 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I think if the objection  
25 is clear enough that ought to be sufficient. Having to

1 have lawyers do two things as a matter of preservation  
2 of rights when their position is clear is not good,  
3 especially given the fact that it's not entirely clear  
4 about what's going to be done by question, what's going  
5 to be done by instruction and --

6 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. Let's take it line  
7 by line. What do we need to do to get "a" the way this  
8 committee wants to recommend it to the Supreme Court?

9 MR. DAVIS: May I ask a question?

10 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Is it ready now?

11 MR. DAVIS: May I ask a question? I'm  
12 perhaps missing a point, but would you explain to me  
13 when you are talking about the party not relying on the  
14 question must either request and tender the question or  
15 object to the failure, if I'm not relying on it, why  
16 should I even have to object or tender one? I don't  
17 guess I -- maybe I'm overlooking something.

18 MR. O'QUINN: You don't have to.

19 PROFESSOR EDGAR: You don't have to. But it  
20 starts over here "To complain of and seek reversal of a  
21 judgment because of the court's failure," then you have  
22 to do so-and-so.

23 CHAIRMAN SOULES: It's a preservation-of-  
24 error rule. Okay. What's wrong with "a"? Is "a" okay  
25 the way it is?



1                   PROFESSOR DORSANE0:  And object to the  
2  court's failure.

3                   MR. O'QUINN:  I think the first problem is  
4  the first line on Page 974.  The words "and object to  
5  the court's failure to include in the charge" should  
6  be stricken.  Isn't that right, Bill?

7                   PROFESSOR DORSANE0:  Yes.

8                   CHAIRMAN SOULES:  Failure to submit a  
9  question.  "The party relying on the question must  
10 request and tender it in writing in substantially  
11 correct wording" --

12                   MR. O'QUINN:  Then strike down to the word  
13 "while."

14                   CHAIRMAN SOULES:  And then strike from there  
15 to the word "while."

16                   MR. O'QUINN:  You want to change the rest of  
17 that, don't you, Bill, to eliminate -- you want to give  
18 the option --

19                   PROFESSOR DORSANE0:  The option.  Morris v.  
20 Holt --

21                   CHAIRMAN SOULES:  "While the party not  
22 relying on the question must either request and tender  
23 the question in writing in substantially correct form  
24 or object to the court's failure to include" --

25                   PROFESSOR EDGAR:  It in the charge.  That's

1       Morris v. Holt.

2                   PROFESSOR DORSANEO: And the reason you would  
3 do that is you would want to avoid waiver of the right  
4 to jury trial.

5                   MR. COLLINS: Does this cover the situation  
6 where your opponent fails to submit a necessary element  
7 of a cause of action or defense?

8                   PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Yes.

9                   PROFESSOR EDGAR: That's to avoid a deemed  
10 finding.

11                   MR. MCMAINS: You object to it.

12                   PROFESSOR EDGAR: You object, then you run  
13 into the deemed-finding problem.

14                   MR. FULLER: Now we're talking about  
15 questions, not instructions.

16                   MR. COLLINS: That's' right. "a" is  
17 questions. You get to instructions down here.  
18 Right, Hadley?

19                   MR. O'QUINN: That brings a question to my  
20 mind, Hadley. If you want to avoid a deemed finding,  
21 do you have to object? What's the intent of this new  
22 rule?

23                   PROFESSOR EDGAR: All I was trying to do is  
24 incorporate Morris v. Holt.

25                   PROFESSOR DORSANEO: You can tender in

1 substantially correct form and not object or you can  
2 object and not tender.

3 MR. O'QUINN: And avoid the deemed finding?

4 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Right.

5 MR. O'QUINN: Okay. That's what I thought  
6 you were doing, but I got confused by --

7 MR. COLLINS: You can do one or the other.  
8 You don't have to do both.

9 MR. O'QUINN: Right.

10 PROFESSOR EDGAR: That's right.

11 MR. DAVIS: As a matter of policy, maybe what  
12 it ought to be rather than what it is, to help the trial  
13 judge, wouldn't it be better that you have to tender a  
14 correct one rather than just objecting? Sometimes that  
15 objection can be a little obscure and he still has to go  
16 back and figure out how to rewrite it to meet the  
17 objection. What's the problem with the objecting party  
18 tendering in every situation as a matter of policy?

19 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: The nature of the  
20 objection would be something like this. I object  
21 because there's no causation question. There's no  
22 submission of causation. And the objection is a  
23 relatively short item. Actually, lawyers who go ahead  
24 and do the request in substantially correct wording are  
25 probably assuming a larger burden than they should.

1 And this is really in here to protect them from  
2 themselves.

3 MR. DAVIS: I'm thinking about helping the  
4 court a little.

5 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I think the court has  
6 got plenty enough help in the charge area. Objecting to  
7 the charge, I think they've got plenty enough help.

8 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Hadley, would you accept  
9 the change where you've got "include it in the charge"  
10 and substitute "submit a question"?

11 PROFESSOR EDGAR: I'm sorry.

12 CHAIRMAN SOULES: "Object to the court's  
13 failure to submit a question" rather than "include it  
14 in the charge."

15 MR. O'QUINN: Talking about the last six  
16 words.

17 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Yes, yes.

18 MR. FULLER: Court's failure to submit the  
19 question would be more definitive.

20 CHAIRMAN SOULES: So "a" would then read  
21 "failure to submit a question, the party relying on  
22 the question must request and tender it in writing in  
23 substantially correct wording, while the party not  
24 relying on the question must either request and tender  
25 the question in substantially correct form or object to

1 the court's failure to submit a question."

2 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Rusty had something.

3 PROFESSOR EDGAR: "The question."

4 CHAIRMAN SOULES: "The question"? Except  
5 "the question" is not there if you're objecting only.  
6 And that's why I put "a question." You are objecting  
7 to the omission of a question. But it can't be "the  
8 question," because you don't have one.

9 PROFESSOR EDGAR: All right.

10 CHAIRMAN SOULES: A question.

11 JUDGE RIVERA: How can you object --

12 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Is there something else now  
13 on this? Give me specific wording that you choose to  
14 submit for consideration on this "a."

15 MR. ADAMS: Are we attempting to state the  
16 law now? Is that what we are trying to do?

17 PROFESSOR EDGAR: In part, I think. That's  
18 all I started out doing. And then we might want to make  
19 some substantive changes as well, but --

20 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Rusty, have you got  
21 language you want to put in here?

22 MR. MCMAINS: What I want to do is to ask  
23 about the changes you just made that everybody seems to  
24 be willing to accept blindly. And that's all I'm trying  
25 to clarify. Because he is talking about failing to

1 submit "a question" as if that solves all of the  
2 problems about a missing element which may well be  
3 included by instruction.

4 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: May be better to have  
5 the language it had.

6 MR. MCMAINS: Included in the charge language  
7 was broader in the sense that it doesn't have to be in a  
8 question if it can be or is in the instruction.

9 MR. FULLER: In fact, should be.

10 MR. MCMAINS: And the fact that it is in  
11 instruction rather than in question form is not going  
12 to preserve any error, if it's there. The question is:  
13 When you look at it, is it there? And if it's there,  
14 under Island Recreation, even though you can't see it,  
15 it's there.

16 [Laughter]

17 MR. FULLER: Well, isn't it curable by --

18 MR. MCMAINS: Is that not true, Judge  
19 Phillips?

20 CHIEF JUSTICE PHILLIPS: That was before my  
21 time.

22 [Laughter]

23 PROFESSOR EDGAR: They can't lay that one on,  
24 you, can they?

25 CHAIRMAN SOULES: What I'm trying to get at

1 is "a" is failure to submit a question. That is the  
2 error that you are trying to preserve in "a" is the  
3 failure to submit a question. Now, it may be that  
4 there is no error. But we've got to assume that there  
5 is error and it is that error that you are trying to  
6 preserve. And doesn't failure to submit a question  
7 preserve it? I mean objecting to that failure. We're  
8 going to get to instructions in a minute. Or does it  
9 not?

10 MR. MCMAINS: The problem is this is related  
11 to the deemed-filings rule. They no longer talk about  
12 deemed findings relating to questions, they talk about  
13 deemed findings in terms of elements of claim or  
14 defense.

15 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay.

16 MR. MCMAINS: The real question you have here  
17 is: There is the omission to submit an element of a  
18 claim or a defense. What it is you do to protect  
19 against that. Frankly, I'm not sure that any of these  
20 changes really catalog the one place that is probably  
21 where there's the biggest problem.

22 MR. COLLINS: But, Rusty, isn't the only way  
23 to submit an element is by means of a question?

24 MR. MCMAINS: No.

25 PROFESSOR EDGAR: You've got the instruction.

1                   MR. MCMAINS: You've got the Montgomery Ward  
2 case, which just says basically you can ask how much  
3 money should be apportioned, if any, for false  
4 imprisonment --

5                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: Rusty, is it your point  
6 that included in the charge is the proper language at  
7 the end of this "a"?

8                   MR. MCMAINS: Well, it's an improvement over  
9 the narrowing of the other --

10                  PROFESSOR DORSANEO: But then "it" is a  
11 problem. Like include "it." What's "it"? It's really  
12 impossible to define "it."

13                  CHAIRMAN SOULES: That's what I was going to  
14 get at, "it," the question. But this is failure to  
15 submit a question. The court has failed to submit a  
16 question. We're trying to preserve the error. That's  
17 all this is directed to.

18                  MR. FULLER: Just on a question.

19                  MR. O'QUINN: Why can't you just say at  
20 charge conference, Rusty: "Judge, you failed to submit  
21 this question which I consider to be a key element of  
22 the case"? If it turns out the judge covered it in an  
23 instruction --

24                  MR. MCMAINS: That ain't error.

25                  MR. O'QUINN: It's not error, but you've made



1 your objection. I think we're really debating something  
2 that's not -- to me, I don't see how it's going to be a  
3 problem. I think we can save the question. If the  
4 judge puts it in the instruction, then everybody is  
5 okay.

6 MR. MCMAINS: Well, the reason is because  
7 of opinions such as in the Houston Court of Appeals,  
8 Houston Belt & Terminal v. Wherry, which says: Yes,  
9 the question itself permits the jury to consider matters  
10 which are absolutely privileged in a defamation context.  
11 On the other hand, if that could have been cured by  
12 removing it from an instruction, and the failure of the  
13 party to request the instruction to remove it from the  
14 jury's consideration which was put in was a waiver of  
15 the complaint --

16 MR. O'QUINN: I think that's going to be  
17 covered in "c."

18 MR. MCMAINS: But the point is, they changed.  
19 That's all I'm saying now. We started out with this  
20 notion that if you have identified what the problem is,  
21 that ought to be sufficient to preserve error. And that  
22 was the theoretical policy justification, as I under-  
23 stood it.

24 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Anything additional on "a"?  
25 Let's vote on "a." We'll vote it either include "it"

1 in the charge or submit a question. I think otherwise  
2 generally the consensus is that it's all right.

3 Well, "a", we're deleting the words "and  
4 object to the court's failure to include it in the  
5 charge" from the top of Page 974. That's been deleted.

6 The balance of it is intact except whether we  
7 use "include it in the charge" or "submit a question" at  
8 the end. Those in favor of leaving it like it's typed,  
9 "include it in the charge," show by hands.

10 Twelve.

11 Those in favor of substituting "submit a  
12 question"?

13 So that's "include it in the charge." So,  
14 except for the deletion of the words that I read in the  
15 top two lines on 974, it's recommended as is.

16 Now "b."

17 MR. O'QUINN: Same problems on Lines 3 and 4.

18 PROFESSOR EDGAR: And object to court's the  
19 failure to include it in the charge.

20 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Tell me specifically what  
21 to do.

22 PROFESSOR EDGAR: On Line 4, where it begins  
23 "and object" --

24 MR. O'QUINN: Line 3.

25 PROFESSOR EDGAR: I mean Line 3. Pardon me.

1 CHAIRMAN SOULES: After the word "wording"?

2 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Yes.

3 CHAIRMAN SOULES: And delete to where?

4 PROFESSOR EDGAR: To the comma.

5 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Everybody agree with that?

6 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Well, I would let him

7 object and I wouldn't require him to --

8 MR. MCMAINS: You think that's existing law,

9 Hadley?

10 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I think existing law is

11 you have to object.

12 MR. MCMAINS: That's right.

13 CHIEF JUSTICE PHILLIPS: And tender.

14 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: But I think only object.

15 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Yes, that's true.

16 MR. COLLINS: Let's don't change the law. I

17 agree with that.

18 CHAIRMAN SOULES: The party relying on the

19 question must object to the court's failure --

20 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: It's not "object to the

21 court's failure," it's object to the defect.

22 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Must object to the defect

23 or request and tender a question in writing and in

24 substantially correct wording?

25 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I don't think that's

1 fair to the trial judge. I think you have to object.  
2 I don't think you should be able to submit the trial  
3 judge a right one and not say anything about it at the  
4 charge conference.

5 MR. O'QUINN: Let me understand your  
6 position. Your position, Bill, is, you have to object  
7 and you only have to object?

8 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Only have to object.

9 JUSTICE HECHT: You don't have to submit a  
10 correct instruction?

11 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Chief Justice Phillips.

12 CHIEF JUSTICE PHILLIPS: I think these ought  
13 to be consistent all the way through. And it was my  
14 understanding, and I'm hearing maybe I'm wrong, but that  
15 anytime it was your burden you had to see that the judge  
16 had in his or her hands the correct wording. And I  
17 think that's good. And I don't see that we should then  
18 require them to object unless you're going to require  
19 objections all the way through here.

20 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: The cases -- I think we  
21 could do that, but the case theory, a lot of the cases  
22 say because of our practice of --

23 MR. MCMAINS: Because we pretend it's the  
24 court's charge as opposed to the parties' charge. The  
25 theory basically is the court is the one submitting this

1 issue, and if it's the wrong issue, you object to it.  
2 or if it's defective in some, measure you object to it.

3 CHIEF JUSTICE PHILLIPS: I thought if it was  
4 your burden you had to help the court out at all times.

5 CHAIRMAN SOULES: That's the law.

6 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: If there's one there,  
7 you are helping the court out enough by objecting to the  
8 problem. The objection requires you to say what would  
9 be necessary to make it proper.

10 MR. O'QUINN: Bill, in other words, if the  
11 charge said, "Was the defendant's negligence the  
12 proximate cause" and the plaintiff wanted to say "a  
13 proximate cause," all the plaintiff should have to say  
14 is, "Judge, I object to the issue, the word 'the' should  
15 be 'a,'" and not tender that issue?

16 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: 'And not tender it.

17 CHIEF JUSTICE PHILLIPS: But that's a simple  
18 one. What if it's more complicated? How clear does it  
19 have to be to the judge how to fix it? Rather than  
20 getting into those permutations "Was the objection clear  
21 enough?" and getting into a Castleberry situation --

22 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: If the objection is not  
23 clear enough, is it improved by giving the judge a  
24 different formulation of the question?

25 JUSTICE HECHT: Yes. They leave out

1 foreseeability and proximate cause and the party says,  
2 "Your Honor, I object to that instruction. It's not a  
3 correct instruction of proximate cause, it omits the  
4 element of foreseeability." Doesn't he have to submit  
5 what the language element of foreseeability is?

6 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Yes.

7 CHIEF JUSTICE PHILLIPS: Makes it easier for  
8 the judge.

9 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I think that's  
10 debatable. I wouldn't require it.

11 MR. MCMAINS: But the problem is, there are  
12 actually more waiver principles on defective submissions  
13 than there are objections. I mean, it's actually harder  
14 to do it right in terms of requesting it than it is to  
15 do the objecting --

16 CHIEF JUSTICE PHILLIPS: Then you are just  
17 putting the hardness over on the trial judge.

18 MR. O'QUINN: Judge, he's got a law degree.  
19 He ought to figure out something on his own.

20 MR. ADAMS: Also, the delay that occurs.  
21 If somebody doesn't have it there, then you've got to  
22 go get it typed, you've got to do this. But it's more  
23 efficient, it seems like to me, for the trial court,  
24 if somebody has got some suggestion, present it to the  
25 court, let him read it. If he likes it, he puts it in

1       there; if he doesn't, he leaves it out. It's clear to  
2       the appellate court. The appellate court doesn't have  
3       to worry about what was meant, what was said, what they  
4       thought. And it's clear.

5                   PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I have my idea of a  
6       bunch of questions and I prepare that in advance and  
7       I want you to do it this way.

8                   You say, "No, I'm just going to do it an  
9       entirely different way. I'm not even going to use  
10      your questions as a model. I have my own questions."

11                  I object to this question. "This question  
12      you want to use has got this problem." Now, presumably,  
13      I've got to go back and write up a question that  
14      embodies my objection, is what you are saying. So not  
15      only do I have to object, I have to write the question  
16      the way you want to write it and embody and fix the  
17      problem I've identified. That's a lot of work.

18                  CHAIRMAN SOULES: I want to get a consensus,  
19      then we're going to go past this. Those in favoring  
20      of requiring the party to tender the question in  
21      substantially correct form to preserve error in a  
22      defective question, show by hands.

23                  MR. LOW: The party that's relying on it?

24                  CHAIRMAN SOULES: The party relying on the  
25      question has to tender it in substantially correct form.

1                   MR. DAVIS: Inquiry. Is that the present  
2 law?

3                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: I think it is. But there's  
4 a debate about that.

5                   PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Not in my class, it  
6 isn't. I think there are cases saying that. Some  
7 cases say that.

8                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: We've got to go on,  
9 fellows. We've got a long agenda. We're going to  
10 be here till midnight tonight.

11                   MR. COLLINS: Come on now, Luke. This is  
12 probably the most important thing --

13                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: I know. But we're hearing  
14 the same thing back and forth. "I think we should  
15 require a written question." Then, "I think we  
16 shouldn't." I'm trying to get a consensus.

17                   MR. DAVIS: Is that the present law?

18                   MR. O'QUINN: We don't know if it's the law.

19                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: The answer is: There's a  
20 disagreement about it.

21                   The vote is going to be between having an  
22 objection made in open court, preserve the error in a  
23 defective question -- that alone -- or having to tender  
24 to the court in writing the question in substantially  
25 correct form.



1                   MR. COLLINS: I don't want to vote until I  
2 know what I'm voting on.

3                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: That's what the chair is  
4 going to call for a vote on. And I have.

5                   MR. LOW: The party relying on it.

6                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: How many feel that to  
7 preserve error in a defective question the party  
8 should have to only object in open court?

9                   PROFESSOR EDGAR: The party relying on it.

10                  CHAIRMAN SOULES: The party relying on it  
11 should have only to object in open court. How many  
12 feel that?

13                  Nine.

14                  How many feel that the party should be  
15 required to tender the question in substantially correct  
16 form in writing to the court in order to preserve that  
17 error?

18                  Ten.

19                  So tendering in writing will be what will be  
20 required. Now, we can write the rule that way and go  
21 on.

22                  MR. DAVIS: Just because we prefer it a  
23 certain way doesn't mean we want to write it in the rule  
24 that way. I'm not for changing the rule to change the  
25 law as it exists now, whether we agree with the law or

1 don't agree with the law.

2 CHAIRMAN SOULES: But we have just voted 10  
3 to 9 --

4 MR. DAVIS: How we think it ought to be.

5 CHAIRMAN SOULES: -- to resolve the disagree-  
6 ment on what the current law is one way. So we're going  
7 to state what the law is now in this rule. We've voted.  
8 So now we're going to write the rule to conform to that  
9 consensus.

10 PROFESSOR DORSANELO: I tell you, I've got a  
11 potential problem with that, because I'm confident that  
12 I know what the current law is on it, I'm sure other  
13 people are confident they know, and I'm sure we have a  
14 real disagreement.

15 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, but we've resolved  
16 that and we're going to go on with the agenda.

17 PROFESSOR DORSANELO: We have current cases  
18 that have been handled in the pipeline --

19 CHAIRMAN SOULES: All right. Help me write  
20 this "b" now so that it goes with the consensus that  
21 we've just taken so that we can go forward with our  
22 agenda. "submission of a defective question, the party  
23 relying on the question must request and tender in  
24 writing and in substantially correct wording," not also  
25 and object, "while the party not relying on the question

1 must either request and tender the question in writing  
2 in substantially correct form or object to the court's  
3 defective submission." That is the current law. Is  
4 there any further discussion on this unrelated to what  
5 we voted earlier on?

6 MR. MCMAINS: One clarification. Are you  
7 still on "b"?

8 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Rusty, yes.

9 MR. MCMAINS: Well, you have just imposed a  
10 burden on the party not relying on it to request?

11 JUDGE RIVERA: "Or."

12 CHIEF JUSTICE PHILLIPS: "Or."

13 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Look, we've got to read  
14 these materials, we have a lot of work to do, we've got  
15 to get down to it.

16 MR. COLLINS: Luke, that's fine. But I don't  
17 want to pass up the most important thing we're talking  
18 about in two days. I'm not going to be rushed into  
19 this. We could have another day. There's no deadline  
20 that says we have to get through these two volumes by  
21 the end of the day.

22 CHAIRMAN SOULES: When we get done with this,  
23 the whole thing may be tabled.

24 MR. COLLINS: I understand the chair's  
25 concern for wanting to get through it, but let's don't

1 skip over something that's really, really important.

2 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Tom Davis.

3 MR. DAVIS: Is that the present law the way  
4 you interpret it, the way we have worded it?

5 MR. O'QUINN: No.

6 MR. DAVIS: Or is it changing the law, in  
7 your opinion?

8 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: It's making it easier  
9 on the lawyers and harder on the judges. But that's all  
10 right with me.

11 MR. DAVIS: Which part is making it easier on  
12 the lawyer?

13 MR. O'QUINN: It makes it harder on the  
14 lawyer.

15 MR. DAVIS: I'm asking your view.

16 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I don't think so. But  
17 I'm not sure that I'm always right either.

18 MR. O'QUINN: We'll stipulate that, Bill.

19 MR. DAVIS: I can decide to accept your view  
20 or somebody else's, but --

21 MR. FULLER: It seems to me what the present  
22 law is is immaterial if you are going to say what it is  
23 before we pass this ruling. From this date forward or  
24 the effective date of this rule, it's going to be this.

25 MR. COLLINS: At least we know what we're

1 changing, Ken.

2 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Let me read "b" and let's  
3 vote on it. "submission of a defective question, the  
4 party relying on the question must request and tender  
5 in" -- here's an insertion, three words -- "writing  
6 and in" then pick up "substantially correct wording."

7 MR. O'QUINN: I don't think you should have  
8 the "and," Luke. You haven't done it before. Look up  
9 above. We've always said "in writing and in  
10 substantially" --

11 CHAIRMAN SOULES: "And in substantially  
12 correct" --

13 MR. O'QUINN: No "and," Luke.

14 CHAIRMAN SOULES: "In writing in  
15 substantially correct wording, while the party not  
16 relying on the question must either request and tender  
17 the question in writing in substantially correct form  
18 or object to the court's submission." Any new  
19 discussion on this?

20 MR. O'QUINN: Yes. Seems like it should be  
21 parallel. In substantially correct "form" or in  
22 substantially correct "wording." What is the right  
23 way to say it?

24 MR. MCMAINS: "Form," I think is the correct  
25 way.

1 MR. O'QUINN: Then it's my suggestion to  
2 change it to "correct form."

3 CHAIRMAN SOULES: And the same thing up in  
4 "a."

5 MR. MCMAINS: Yes, in "a."

6 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I want to make one  
7 observation. What we've done now, I think it's probably  
8 okay, is that the standard is the same now for failure  
9 to submit a question and for submission of a  
10 defective --

11 MR. O'QUINN: That's what they're doing,  
12 Bill.

13 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Which I think is an  
14 improvement, as long as it doesn't screw with the  
15 current cases.

16 CHAIRMAN SOULES: All in favor, say aye.  
17 Opposed?

18 MR. HATCHELL: No.

19 CHAIRMAN SOULES: "c. failure to submit a  
20 definition or instruction," Hadley. Focusing on that.

21 MR. MCMAINS: Point of information. We  
22 didn't impose the burden to object to in the other.  
23 Right?

24 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: No. Let's take that  
25 "and object to the court's failure to include it in

1 the charge" off and see.

2 CHAIRMAN SOULES: "failure to submit a  
3 definition or instruction, the party must request and  
4 tender the definition or instruction in writing and in  
5 substantially correct form."

6 MR. MCMAINS: Period. Or semicolon.

7 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Now, that would be the end  
8 as we are consistent, in that a party doesn't have to do  
9 both. So we would strike the words "and object to the  
10 court's failure to include it in the charge." Is that  
11 right?

12 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Right.

13 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. Comments or  
14 discussions on this "c" part, which would read "failure  
15 to submit a definition or instruction, the party must  
16 request and tender the definition or instruction in  
17 writing and in substantially correct form."

18 MR. O'QUINN: Question.

19 PROFESSOR EDGAR: You did it again.

20 MR. DAVIS: Maybe we ought to say either  
21 party. Before, we identified which party we were  
22 talking about. There it just says "the party."

23 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: The complaining party.

24 PROFESSOR EDGAR: But it starts off, "To  
25 complain of and seek reversal of judgment because of the

1 court's: failure to submit the question, the party  
2 relying on the question must request" --

3 MR. FULLER: It's the complaining party.

4 MR. ADAMS: Question: Why are we taking out  
5 the objection? Because what if the party tenders the  
6 issue, the court inadvertently or whatever leaves it  
7 out, and he lays behind the log and says, "Well, I've  
8 submitted it, I don't have to say anything"?

9 JUDGE RIVERA: I tell the attorneys,  
10 "Anything you submit, you don't have to object to it  
11 again."

12 MR. ADAMS: What if it's inadvertently left  
13 out? Do you ever make a mistake? The question is: If  
14 somebody leaves it out.

15 JUDGE RIVERA: I initial every one, refused,  
16 given, modified and given.

17 CHAIRMAN SOULES: What we're trying to say  
18 is, if you call it to the trial court's attention one  
19 way, you've got your error preserved. And you don't  
20 have to do more than that. Because some people may not  
21 realize how many things you have to do.

22 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: It's hard enough to do  
23 this.

24 CHAIRMAN SOULES: That's right. It's a  
25 pressure-cooker situation.



1 Any further discussion on "c" now?

2 MR. DAVIS: Did you change the wording?

3 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Say that again. Did I --

4 MR. DAVIS: Read it.

5 CHAIRMAN SOULES: "failure to submit a  
6 definition or instruction, the party must request and  
7 tender the definition or instruction in writing in  
8 substantially correct form."

9 MR. DAVIS: You didn't add "the complaining  
10 party"? The word "complaining"?

11 PROFESSOR EDGAR: That's true in all of them,  
12 Tom.

13 CHAIRMAN SOULES: I did not because of the  
14 preliminary language at the beginning of this.

15 PROFESSOR EDGAR: I tried to do it in that  
16 form to eliminate that redundancy.

17 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay.

18 All in favor, say aye.

19 Opposed?

20 That's unanimously recommended.

21 Now, "d" reads: "submission of a defective  
22 definition or instruction, the party must either  
23 request and tender the definition of instruction in  
24 substantially correct wording or object to the court's  
25 defective submission."

1           MR. MCMAINS: "Definition or instruction," I  
2 think. "Tender the definition or," not "of."

3           CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. That's correct.  
4 That needs a typo correction there. Any discussion  
5 on --

6           MR. MCMAINS: Did you put the "in writing"  
7 part in?

8           CHAIRMAN SOULES: "submission of a defective  
9 definition or instruction, the party must either request  
10 and tender the definition or instruction in writing in  
11 substantially correct form or object to the court's  
12 defective submission." Either way.

13          MR. O'QUINN: Why are we doing a defective  
14 instruction differently than we do a defective question?

15          CHAIRMAN SOULES: This is what this says.  
16 I'm not saying it.

17          MR. O'QUINN: Oh, okay.

18          CHAIRMAN SOULES: Discussion?

19          Judge Phillips.

20          CHIEF JUSTICE PHILLIPS: To be consistent  
21 with "b," you need to take that second option out.  
22 There was a 10-to-9 vote on "b."

23          CHAIRMAN SOULES: The suggestion is that the  
24 last phrase of this, "or object to the court's defective  
25 submission," be deleted. The "or object to the court's

1 defective submission" be deleted.

2 PROFESSOR EDGAR: To be consistent with "b,"  
3 though, where we have a defective submission, the party  
4 relying on it can preserve error by simply objecting.  
5 So it seems to me that you ought to be able to preserve  
6 error either way. If it's been defectively --

7 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Why don't we make the  
8 party relying on it do it either way, too?

9 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Because parties relying  
10 on it don't rely on instructions. In a case where both  
11 parties are alleged to be negligent?

12 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: No. But one that says  
13 what fraud is. I'm sure as hell relying on it.

14 CHAIRMAN SOULES: In this case, either the  
15 party relying on it or the other party. Has it both  
16 ways.

17 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I'm lobbying to have it  
18 both ways up there in "b" for both sides.

19 [Laughter]

20 CHAIRMAN SOULES: We're through with "b."

21 But "d" says that either the party relying  
22 on it or the other party can preserve error either by  
23 tendering or by objecting, either way, both ways.

24 MR. FULLER: Let me ask you this: "d" deals  
25 with the situation -- I haven't seen it dealt with yet.

1       How about where there's an instruction or a definition  
2       where you don't think there should be any instruction or  
3       definition? Just say, "All right, Judge, I don't think  
4       it should be commented at all, it should be out the  
5       window."

6                   MR. MCMAINS: That's what defective means.

7                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: Defective is also improper.

8                   CHIEF JUSTICE PHILLIPS: You submit a blank  
9       piece of paper.

10                  MR. FULLER: I wonder if we shouldn't use  
11       that word.

12                  MR. O'QUINN: Some word like "none."

13                  MR. COLLINS: Is there any magic in the  
14       phrase "defective question" or "defective definition  
15       or instruction"? What did you have in mind when you  
16       drafted that?

17                  MR. MCMAINS: I suppose you're really legally  
18       incorrect or legally improper.

19                  PROFESSOR DORSANEO: It's really improper.

20                  PROFESSOR EDGAR: Improper.

21                  CHAIRMAN SOULES: They talk about proper  
22       instructions. I guess "improper" would be a better word  
23       here in "d" than "defective," huh?

24                  PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I think defective for  
25       questions --

1                   MR. MCMAINS: Do you want defective or  
2 improper?

3                   MR. O'QUINN: Yes.

4                   CHIEF JUSTICE PHILLIPS: Defective means it's  
5 got an error in it.

6                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: So put both words?

7                   MR. MCMAINS: Yes. The real problem with  
8 "defective," what happens if it's defective by some  
9 portion of it being omitted?

10                  PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I think it would be  
11 better to say "defective or improper." Because that  
12 would --

13                  MR. LOW: The whole instruction may be  
14 improper.

15                  PROFESSOR EDGAR: Defective or improper.

16                  CHAIRMAN SOULES: The way I've got it now  
17 is: "submission of a defective or improper definition  
18 or instruction, the party must either request and  
19 tender the definition or instruction in writing in  
20 substantially correct form or object to the court's  
21 defective submission." Defective or improper  
22 submission.

23                  MR. COLLINS: Are you changing that all the  
24 way through, Luke?

25                  CHAIRMAN SOULES: Yes. I'm just making that

1 consistent.

2 Judge Phillips.

3 CHIEF JUSTICE PHILLIPS: To be consistent  
4 with what we've done heretofore, if it's defective --  
5 that is, erroneous as a matter of law, there's some  
6 legal error in that instruction -- I think the party  
7 should have to submit it in substantially correct form.  
8 That was the fight we had in "b."

9 But if it's improper -- that is, this whole  
10 area shouldn't be submitted -- an Accord v. General  
11 Motors situation, then an objection should suffice.  
12 And we really need five categories to be consistent  
13 with what we've done.

14 MR. FULLER: Don't we have that here when we  
15 give the alternative "or object"?

16 CHAIRMAN SOULES: What Chief Justice Phillips  
17 is saying is that if it's a defective instruction, it's  
18 his view that that error be preserved only by tendering.  
19 His view is that you should not be able to preserve that  
20 error by objecting. If it's an improper instruction, --

21 MR. FULLER: Which means exclusion, take it  
22 out.

23 CHAIRMAN SOULES: -- should not have been  
24 submitted at all, you can't preserve that by requesting  
25 it, obviously, you can't tender, and that you preserve

1 that error by objection.

2 MR. FULLER: So he is saying do an "e" to  
3 cover improper.

4 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Now, this is a more  
5 general, global way to do it all, and either way goes,  
6 and it probably gives more latitude, but it's not nearly  
7 as precise.

8 MR. LOW: If you get into definitions of  
9 what's defective or improper, we know, but then as it  
10 goes down to the trial judge, they don't know what  
11 we're saying was improper and what effect.

12 MR. BECK: Let me ask Hadley. Hadley, in  
13 our subcommittee meeting, what was the reason again as  
14 to why we didn't make the distinction in "d" of party  
15 relying as to party not relying on the instruction  
16 definition?

17 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Well, there are a lot of  
18 different reasons, I guess, that people give. But it's  
19 always been my view that questions really belong to a  
20 party and instructions and definitions belong to the  
21 court. That's certainly an imperfect way of expressing  
22 it. But if you had a defective question, then it really  
23 shouldn't make any difference to impose a burden on one  
24 party or the other or to distinguish the burdens between  
25 parties. It does make a difference, or you can justify

1 it if you are talking about a question as distinguished  
2 from an instruction or definition. And I think that's  
3 probably what we've talked about.

4 MR. BECK: That's what concerns me. Because,  
5 you know, in these days of more global submissions, a  
6 definition or instruction is as much a part of my  
7 defense or somebody else's main cause of action as a  
8 question.

9 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Well, we really haven't  
10 dealt with that. Because if you go back and look at  
11 the court's motion or motion for rehearing in Scott v.  
12 Santa Fe, the Court pointed out that where you have, for  
13 example, a broad submission of negligence and then you  
14 have a limiting instruction about what the jury could  
15 consider, break-speed and look-out, that that's really  
16 to be considered a question problem rather than an  
17 instruction problem or definition problem. Now, we  
18 haven't dealt with that here.

19 MR. BECK: The problem is, there are a lot  
20 more cases out there other than automobile-accident  
21 cases. You take a fraud case, for example --

22 PROFESSOR EDGAR: When you define fraud,  
23 then that relates to the question. That's a question  
24 problem, not an instruction or definition problem.

25 MR. BECK: No, that's not right. The company



1       instructing fraud should be defined as -- and then you  
2       have the elements.

3               PROFESSOR DORSANEO: The fact of the matter  
4       is, our old scheme had certain objections handled by  
5       questions and certain objections handled by definitions.  
6       We don't do it that way anymore.

7               And really, although this is an improve-  
8       ment -- and probably a substantial improvement just at  
9       first blush -- over what we have now, especially in  
10      terms of clarity, in actuality, having different ways to  
11      make complaints in different contexts probably is a bad  
12      plan. Probably we ought to say, "Just make your  
13      objection clear" and that ought to be sufficient.

14              MR. BECK: But my basic point is, as a trial  
15      lawyer, when I'm over there having to object to that  
16      charge and having to argue to a jury in about 15  
17      minutes, I don't want to have a chart over there with  
18      definition, instruction, question, and have different  
19      tests that are applied to each one. Let's be consistent  
20      in what we do. It's easier.

21              PROFESSOR DORSANEO: It's easier now, but  
22      it's not right.

23              MR. BECK: "d" is not consistent with "b."

24              JUSTICE HECHT: I'm just trying to make a  
25      note here and grasp what we're doing. Aren't we saying:

1 "To complain of any matter which a party believes was  
2 included in the charge improperly, all you have to do  
3 is object, either side, whether it's in your favor, not  
4 in your favor, whether it's an instruction or issue"?

5 MR. O'QUINN: That's not what we've written  
6 here.

7 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I'm ready to vote in  
8 favor of that.

9 MR. MCMAINS: That's not what we did.

10 JUSTICE HECHT: To complain of any matter  
11 that is left out of the charge and you think it ought to  
12 be in the charge, either side, instruction or issue, all  
13 you have to do is tender. And then to complain of any  
14 defect in the language of the charge, it's in the charge  
15 and you think that it is wrongly worded. Then there's a  
16 question whether you would have to both object or  
17 tender. And I think the answer to the question turns  
18 on what the nature of the defect is. But we could work  
19 that out. But isn't that the simplest rule and the  
20 fairest to both sides? Or not?

21 MR. HUGHES: I like it.

22 MR. O'QUINN: I like it.

23 MR. COLLINS: I like that approach.

24 MR. O'QUINN: Judge Phillips wants you to  
25 have to tender the issues to help the trial judge.

1 CHIEF JUSTICE PHILLIPS: In the second part,  
2 not the first one.

3 MR. FULLER: May I say one thing on this?  
4 Those of you who have been there know there's nothing  
5 more frustrating than to be in that charge conference,  
6 you've been in trial for a week, the world's coming  
7 to an end, and the judge says, "You've got to submit  
8 something." Where's your typewriter? Where's your  
9 paralegal? Hell, they're gone. They're out there  
10 trying to get the damned closing arguments together and  
11 keep track of the exhibits you've been struggling with  
12 for three weeks.

13 Isn't there some way we can do away with the  
14 necessity of producing a piece of paper by a lawyer  
15 while you're in charge conference? I'd sure like to see  
16 us do it. Because that's something I've never been able  
17 to come up with an answer on.

18 JUDGE RIVERA: Bring it in before you start  
19 trial, hand it to the court.

20 MR. FULLER: That's wonderful if you know  
21 what the other side is going to do.

22 CHAIRMAN SOULES: We may defeat this or we  
23 may pass it, that doesn't keep it from coming back, but  
24 we've got to get on with our agenda.

25 MR. DAVIS: What are we voting on?

1                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: What's on the table is  
2 "submission of a defective or improper definition or  
3 instruction, the party must either request and tender  
4 the definition or instruction in writing in  
5 substantially correct form or object to the court's  
6 defective or improper submission." Those in favor say  
7 aye.

8                   Opposed?

9                   Okay. The ayes have it.

10                  Now, we voted on every piece of this. Now I  
11 want to take a vote on whether as a whole the committee  
12 wants to recommend these changes to the Supreme Court or  
13 not.

14                  MR. DAVIS: I have a question that goes with  
15 this, if I may. I agree that we need an "e," a Section  
16 e.

17                  CHAIRMAN SOULES: We've just voted that out.

18                  MR. DAVIS: No, we didn't. We just voted we  
19 were going to submit "d."

20                  CHAIRMAN SOULES: Tom, the chair overrules  
21 you.

22                  MR. DAVIS: "d" and "e."

23                  MR. COLLINS: Mr. Chairman, would you  
24 recognize me for a motion, please, sir?

25                  CHAIRMAN SOULES: Yes, sir.

1           MR. COLLINS: I would move that we resubmit  
2 the proposed changes in Rule 278 to the subcommittee  
3 to incorporate Justice Hecht's idea of simplifying  
4 the entire objection process to both questions and  
5 definitions.

6           MR. MCMAINS: Second.

7           MR. BECK: Instructions, John?

8           MR. COLLINS: Yes, instructions.

9           CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. Motion has been  
10 made, clearly stated. Those in favor say aye.

11           Opposed?

12           All right. It's been referred back to  
13 committee.

14           PROFESSOR EDGAR: Can we take a break?

15           CHAIRMAN SOULES: Yes. We'll take a  
16 10-minute break.

17           [Recess]

18           CHAIRMAN SOULES: Let's reconvene.

19           279, on Page 976, we've looked at that before  
20 and voted not to make that change. Is there any reason  
21 to change that?

22           PROFESSOR EDGAR: We never have voted on  
23 that.

24           CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. I'm wrong if you  
25 say it.

1                   PROFESSOR EDGAR: I mean, not to my  
2 knowledge. I don't think we have.

3                   PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I voted on it somewhere.

4                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: Yes, we did. But let's  
5 don't debate that. Let's go to the rule.

6                   PROFESSOR EDGAR: When we went back and  
7 reworked Rule 279 several years ago, we changed the last  
8 sentence. The last sentence did not include the words  
9 "legally or factually insufficient," it just said "when  
10 the evidence is insufficient to warrant." So we  
11 included "legally or factually."

12                   Now, that's technically correct, but it  
13 created problems with I think one of the Houston courts  
14 of appeal. A lot of Baylor graduates are very upset  
15 about it because it might tend to mislead people. And  
16 if it does, well, then, we ought to -- and there are  
17 some letters in here. That's why I said that. Louis  
18 Muldrow was upset about it and one of the briefing  
19 clerks from the Eastland court was upset about it.

20                   So I just suggest that we go ahead and really  
21 clarify what that sentence really means and also add to  
22 it the fact that -- or recognize the undisputed fact  
23 that you can only complain of factual sufficiency or  
24 insufficiency for the first time after verdict. And  
25 that's really all this addition at the bottom of Page

1 976 is designed to do. I think it states the existing  
2 law, and it certainly eliminates any confusion, and  
3 that's why our subcommittee is recommending it.

4 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Second the motion.

5 CHAIRMAN SOULES: All right. Let me ask for  
6 these editorial changes. Strike "While," cap "a,"  
7 strike "can only," insert "must," put a period after  
8 "verdict," then start the second sentence "A claim."

9 MR. SPIVEY: Luke --

10 MR. FULLER: Run that by again, Luke. I lost  
11 you.

12 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. This "while" and  
13 these juxtapositions, to me, are confusing. So "A claim  
14 that the evidence was factually insufficient to warrant  
15 the submission of any question or that an answer to a  
16 question was against the great weight and preponderance  
17 of the evidence must be made after verdict."

18 MR. FULLER: Rather than can't.

19 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Period.

20 MR. FULLER: Must be made after verdict. Not  
21 "only" and all that stuff, just "must be made," striking  
22 "can" and "only"?

23 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Sentence No. 2: "A claim  
24 that there was no evidence to warrant the submission of  
25 any question or that an opposite answer to a question

1 was conclusively established as a matter of law may be  
2 made for the first time after verdict, regardless of  
3 whether the submission of such question was requested  
4 by the complainant."

5 MR. FULLER: Wait a minute.

6 MR. SPIVEY: That sounds to me like, if I can  
7 use a paraphrase, Jan Fouts. Fouts is a lawyer in  
8 Lubbock who asked a judge to submit it, the judge did,  
9 he objected to the charge, got a finding, and then got  
10 the case appealed on that issue that was submitted.

11 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, that's in the law  
12 now. Because you ask for a question to be submitted,  
13 which you feel you have conclusively established, but  
14 some appellate court is going to look at that some day  
15 and you may be wrong, so you have the right, right now,  
16 to go ahead and seek a jury verdict on something and  
17 to subsequently contend that as a matter of law you win  
18 that, regardless. And that is affirmatively placed  
19 there to avoid a trap. Because it happens at different  
20 places in the trial process. And you need to be able to  
21 cover yourself at those different places.

22 Now, to me, the simpler way would just be not  
23 to change. Why not leave it like it is except change  
24 "may" to "must" for both? For both. In effect, your  
25 objection to the charge that the dispute is either



1 conclusively established or there's no evidence wouldn't  
2 preserve error. You would have to make an objection  
3 after verdict.

4 PROFESSOR EDGAR: I think historically  
5 there's another reason for that, Luke. And I think in  
6 part it was to point out the distinction between the  
7 Federal Rules and the State Rules in that you could  
8 raise legal sufficiency post-verdict even though you  
9 had not raised it prior to.

10 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Right.

11 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Prior to it. And if you  
12 say "must," then you are going to raise another question  
13 about, "Well, what happened if you raised it pre-  
14 verdict? Does that mean that the failure to raise it  
15 post-verdict is a waiver?" And under the current law  
16 it's not. And that's why I think the word "may" -- if  
17 you say "must," I think you are going to create a  
18 problem.

19 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Can we say "may be made  
20 before or after verdict," instead of for the first time?

21 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Sure.

22 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. Strike "for the  
23 first time." Say "may be made before or after verdict."

24 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I have two -- three  
25 suggestions.

1 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. What are they, Bill?

2 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I would change the  
3 introductory words "A claim" in both sentences to "An  
4 objection" or "A complaint." Probably an objection.  
5 I would move this whole shooting match to the preceding  
6 rule, which talks about this entire subject of how you  
7 preserve complaints. 279 really does not. It deals  
8 with omitted questions and reviews now.

9 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay.

10 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: And I would change  
11 "opposite answer" to "affirmative answer."

12 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Where is that?

13 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: In the second sentence.

14 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay.

15 Any objection to those three suggestions?

16 MR. FULLER: Let me make one further  
17 suggestion just to get rid of some verbiage. "Regard-  
18 less of whether," you can substitute one word and just  
19 say "even though the submission." Or "even if."

20 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Does that change anything?

21 PROFESSOR EDGAR: No. That was in the old  
22 rule.

23 CHAIRMAN SOULES: I'm concerned about  
24 changing words that don't change meaning. If it was  
25 in the old rule, let's don't change it.

1 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Last phrase of 279.

2 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Let me just stop and think  
3 about that now. If Rule 279 is really not dealing with  
4 objections --

5 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Right.

6 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Okay. All right. Let's  
7 see now. What's now Rule 278 --

8 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: That sentence has always  
9 been in the wrong place.

10 PROFESSOR EDGAR: You're right.

11 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Must have been tagged on  
12 the end in one of these meetings.

13 MR. FULLER: Somebody trying to get to the  
14 airplane.

15 PROFESSOR EDGAR: A committee like ours.

16 CHAIRMAN SOULES: New paragraph to 278?

17 Okay.

18 PROFESSOR EDGAR: You changed "affirmative"  
19 and moved it.

20 What was your third suggestion?

21 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: To say in the beginning  
22 words "A claim" or "An objection" or "A complaint," I  
23 don't care, but it's really not -- it's a preservation  
24 thing. Right? Or it's a complaint.

25 MS. DUNCAN: Specific type of complaint.

1                   PROFESSOR DORSANEO: "Complaint" is the  
2                   broadest thing. Right?

3                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. "A complaint that  
4                   the evidence was factually insufficient to warrant  
5                   the submission of any question or that an answer  
6                   to a question was against the great weight and  
7                   preponderance of the evidence must be made after  
8                   verdict. A complaint that there was no evidence to  
9                   warrant the submission of any question or that an  
10                  affirmative answer to a question was conclusively  
11                  established as a matter of law may be made before or  
12                  after verdict, regardless of whether the submission of  
13                  such question was requested by the complainant." And  
14                  the suggestion was that that be deleted from Rule 279.

15                 MR. DAVIS: What does "affirmative" mean?

16                 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: 'It means yes, we do.  
17                 It has to be conclusively established that the jury  
18                 said no.

19                 CHAIRMAN SOULES: How about "or in answer  
20                 to a question that it was conclusively established"?

21                 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: It's never going to be  
22                 a "no," but that's all right.

23                 CHAIRMAN SOULES: What if it's dollars?

24                 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Okay. Just say "answer."  
25                 But you are right, Bill.

1                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: Or that "in answer to a  
2 question." And that this paragraph as changed be  
3 removed from 279 and placed as a separate new second  
4 paragraph of Rule 278. Any further discussion?

5                   Mike Hatchell.

6                   MR. HATCHELL: I really hate to say this, but  
7 the whole first clause is improper. Under Owens v.  
8 Rogers, the Supreme Court has specifically held that  
9 there is no claim --

10                  CHAIRMAN SOULES: Order, please. The court  
11 reporter is unable to take the proceedings because of  
12 background noise.

13                  COURT REPORTER: Thank you.

14                  MR. HATCHELL: The Supreme Court, in Owens v.  
15 Rogers, said that there is no such thing as a complaint  
16 that you cannot submit an issue because the evidence is  
17 factually insufficient or its answer would be against  
18 the weight or preferred. Conversely, trial courts must  
19 submit such question.

20                  PROFESSOR DORSANEO: All right. I move to  
21 strike the "to warrant the submission of any question."

22                  MR. HATCHELL: It's the answer.

23                  PROFESSOR DORSANEO: No, it's the evidence  
24 that's insufficient to support the answer.

25                  CHAIRMAN SOULES: A complaint that the

1 evidence was factually insufficient to support the  
2 answer.

3 MR. HATCHELL: Support is not right either.  
4 Preponderance relative to a failure to find.

5 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: If we could just say  
6 factually sufficient --

7 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Hold it. We're not getting  
8 a record on this. You've got to talk one at a time.

9 What's the suggestion? Somebody made a  
10 suggestion for verbiage.

11 MR. DAVIS: What's meant by "factually  
12 insufficient"?

13 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Mike, how do we change  
14 this to meet the problem you are --

15 PROFESSOR EDGAR: That the complaint was  
16 factually insufficient, sufficient to support an answer  
17 to a question?

18 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Be all right with me.

19 MR. HATCHELL: Yes, the support is fine.  
20 It's when you get the weight of the preponderance of the  
21 evidence that you have a problem. That's an objection  
22 against answers and failure --

23 PROFESSOR EDGAR: I understand the technical  
24 precise statement you are making. But how are you going  
25 to correct it?

1 CHIEF JUSTICE PHILLIPS: I think it can be  
2 corrected with or against --

3 CHAIRMAN SOULES: "A complaint that the  
4 evidence was factually insufficient to" -- then we'll  
5 strike "warrant the submission of any question or that  
6 an." Factually insufficient to support an answer to a  
7 question.

8 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Or that an answer --

9 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Or that an answer is, I  
10 guess.

11 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Was.

12 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Is. If it is, it is.

13 CHAIRMAN SOULES: "A complaint that the  
14 evidence is factually insufficient to support an answer  
15 to a question or that an answer is against the great  
16 weight and preponderance of the evidence must be made  
17 after verdict."

18 Does that meet your observation, Mike?

19 MR. HATCHELL: That will be fine.

20 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Change the first "was"  
21 in the first line to "is."

22 CHAIRMAN SOULES: I did. I changed it two  
23 places.

24 CHIEF JUSTICE PHILLIPS: I'm a basic  
25 fundamentalist. Rule 324 already says you've got to

1 make a motion on this point to take it up on appeal.

2 Now, is this setting up another requirement before  
3 motion for new trial?

4 PROFESSOR EDGAR: That's why I said  
5 originally "can only be made." The thrust of my  
6 statement was different than what we now have. Here we  
7 seem to be dictating about when you do it. And I was  
8 just trying to distinguish between factual insufficiency  
9 and legal insufficiency and saying that it can only be  
10 made.

11 MR. HATCHELL: I think I would reference Rule  
12 324 if it were me.

13 CHAIRMAN SOULES: It's not --

14 MR. FULLER: I'm coming more and more to the  
15 conclusion that we're fixing a car that's running good.

16 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Trying to placate --

17 MR. BECK: A minor point. The heading of  
18 Rule 279 in the book we're working out of, I notice,  
19 is different than what's actually in the rules.

20 MR. FULLER: A little bit, yes.

21 MR. BECK: Why is that?

22 PROFESSOR EDGAR: No, no, no, no, no. Look  
23 in the old book. I meant to pick up -- I probably  
24 copied that from the gray book. What's in the gray  
25 book?



1 MR. BECK: Omission from the charge.

2 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Okay. I do not know where  
3 I got that, then. That was not my intention. I don't  
4 know where I got it.

5 MR. FULLER: This seems like a strange  
6 caption for this subject.

7 CHAIRMAN SOULES: We've got to get on with  
8 this. What are we going to do? Are we going to make  
9 these changes, not make them?

10 MR. BECK: I move we submit it back to  
11 committee along the lines of John Collins' motion  
12 earlier.

13 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Really, could we just  
14 decide whether something is broke?

15 PROFESSOR EDGAR: If you don't want it,  
16 that's fine.

17 MR. BECK: We had references to Rule 324.  
18 I just want to make sure we're not causing problems  
19 while trying to fix others.

20 MR. FULLER: I have a motion.

21 CHAIRMAN SOULES: One is that the stricken-  
22 through language is working.

23 MR. FULLER: I have a motion. I move that we  
24 not amend Rule 279.

25 CHAIRMAN SOULES: We've got a motion not to

1 amend Rule 279. Any further discussion on that?

2 In favor of the motion say aye.

3 Opposed?

4 Okay. Rule 279 will not be amended.

5 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I hope Louis doesn't  
6 write us any more letters about it.

7 PROFESSOR EDGAR: I'm going to refer it to  
8 Beck. Beck is the one that made the motion.

9 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Next, Hadley.

10 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Now we get to Rule 295 on  
11 Page 996. This is something that I suggested. This  
12 case in part has always bothered me. That's Little Rock  
13 v. Dunn. We always remember that as a case talking  
14 about when you have irreconcilable conflicts. But one  
15 thing that the Court held in that case was that you  
16 could wait until after the jury had been discharged and  
17 then complain about a fatal conflict. So that the trial  
18 court really never had an opportunity to correct the  
19 error. And that's always disturbed me.

20 Now, the likelihood of having conflicts has  
21 been substantially diminished because of our broad issue  
22 practice now. But it just seems to me that if there is  
23 a fatal conflict, then you should be required to call it  
24 to the trial court's attention before discharge.

25 CHIEF JUSTICE PHILLIPS: In the absence of

1       doing that, and frequently you don't discover these  
2       until a few weeks later, but in the absence of that,  
3       who wins? Just whichever way the trial court --

4               MR. FULLER: Mistrial.

5               CHAIRMAN SOULES: No, no. The problem here  
6       is, you don't do it. You miss this opportunity to raise  
7       the conflict. And the jury does get discharged and it's  
8       gone.

9               MR. FULLER: The court can't correct --

10              CHAIRMAN SOULES: The court can't enter a  
11       judgment, the Court of Appeals can't enter a judgment,  
12       the Supreme Court can't enter a judgment on the verdict  
13       because there's not a verdict. And this doesn't help it  
14       because you just can't get there from here. ~~No matter~~  
15       what you write, you can't solve the problem. So at some  
16       point the party says, "There's a conflict." Whenever it  
17       is, you can't waive the error because you can't get a  
18       judgment. I mean, the other side can't get a judgment.

19              MR. BECK: Luke, in our subcommittee, the  
20       problem it's intended to solve -- and I don't know how  
21       big a problem it is, frankly, but we had a lot of debate  
22       on this point -- is that if the jury comes back with a  
23       verdict, an attorney realizes that he has probably lost.  
24       But there is arguably a conflict in the findings.  
25       Should that attorney be obligated to go to the trial

1 judge and say, "Judge, there's a conflict here"?  
2 The judge can then somehow send the jury back with an  
3 appropriate instruction to see if there is a conflict.  
4 In other words, if the judge in good faith believes  
5 there is a conflict. I don't know how big a problem  
6 that is.

7 On the other side of the coin, the verdict  
8 is accepted, the jury discharged, you get back to your  
9 office and you say, "Wait a minute. There's a conflict  
10 in the jury's findings here." And I'm talking about a  
11 complicated-type case.

12 Well, you know, those things happen. But I  
13 don't know how big a problem that is either. So that  
14 was the nature of our discussion.

15 CHAIRMAN SOULES: This has been discussed in  
16 these appellate seminars. And that's right. A lawyer  
17 who is looking at a verdict and knows that he is going  
18 to get a new trial because of a conflict but if it goes  
19 back the way the rest of it looks like, when the jury  
20 fixes it, they're going to fix it against him. And he  
21 sits quiet. He shouldn't be able to do that.

22 But the problem is, if he does, there's  
23 nothing that you can do about it. You can't say he  
24 waived. Because when that jury is gone and motions for  
25 judgment come, the trial judge cannot enter a judgment

1 on the verdict. He can't say, "You waived the conflict  
2 because -- okay, you waived the conflict so now I've got  
3 a verdict." And I'm looking at it, but I can't get this  
4 judgment to any verdict.

5 MR. SPIVEY: You can save the problem by  
6 making better lawyers out of us by saying that the  
7 person who has the burden of proof must object if the  
8 issues would result in a conflict.

9 CHAIRMAN SOULES: And so, instead of a new  
10 trial, the judge defaults the party that didn't raise  
11 the conflict. Even if it was inadvertent.

12 MR. FULLER: That scares me.

13 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: The plaintiff is going  
14 to lose.

15 MR. SPIVEY: How would it be inadvertence  
16 if you prepare the charge and submit the charge, Luke?

17 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Like David was talking  
18 about a moment ago, you get some of these complex cases  
19 and you look at the verdict and you kind of figure you  
20 lost or won. And then you discharge the jury and you  
21 go back and you say, "Wait a minute. Look at these two  
22 things. These can't be reconciled."

23 MR. SPIVEY: You've never had the experience  
24 I've had of the judge finding a conflict when you  
25 thought there was not one?

1 CHAIRMAN SOULES: No, I haven't. But that's  
2 not to say I won't.

3 MR. SPIVEY: My suggestion is not pro  
4 plaintiff. In fact, the plaintiff is going to be  
5 harmed, I suppose, more times than the defendant.

6 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. Suppose we make  
7 this change. Suppose this passes. The question is:  
8 So what?

9 MR. SPIVEY: The result is that the one upon  
10 whom the burden of proof lies is going to be damned sure  
11 a correct charge is submitted.

12 CHAIRMAN SOULES: We're going to have to  
13 write in some sanctions for a party not raising even  
14 something they didn't see, if we are going to do that.

15 MR. SPIVEY: No. Your sanctions are going to  
16 be you stand the burden of potentially losing your case.

17 CHAIRMAN SOULES: But that's not in these  
18 rules. We're going to have to write that into these  
19 rules if we're going to have anything.

20 MR. FULLER: Luke, this doesn't cure  
21 anything. It's not broke, again. Where it's fixable.  
22 I'll put it that way.

23 CHAIRMAN SOULES: It says you must bring it  
24 to the court's attention. But what if you don't?  
25 Nothing is solved.

1                   PROFESSOR EDGAR: The party who would benefit  
2 from the conflict and fails to call it to the court's  
3 attention waives the conflict.

4                   MR. SPIVEY: That's better.

5                   CHIEF JUSTICE PHILLIPS: Just means you're  
6 deeming the trial court's judgment.

7                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: What judgment?

8                   CHIEF JUSTICE PHILLIPS: The trial court gets  
9 it and that's it. You can't complain on appeal.

10                  CHAIRMAN SOULES: Which judgment?

11                  MR. SPIVEY: Judge Phillips, I think Hadley  
12 is saying, and certainly I'm saying, that you don't  
13 place that burden on the trial court. You place that  
14 burden where it really ought to lie. ~~That's~~ That's on the  
15 advocates who prepare the charge. That avoids sand-  
16 bagging. And that's good for a system of justice, I  
17 think.

18                  CHIEF JUSTICE PHILLIPS: The problem I have  
19 is the same as back in Rule 278. Fully a third of the  
20 questions that are being asked now, you can't tell whose  
21 burden of proof it is because it's mixed or handled only  
22 by an instruction somewhere else. When you get away  
23 from granulated issues, it's very hard to look at an  
24 issue and say whose burden of proof this is. Like the  
25 Muckelroy charge. I mean, everybody has got the burden.

1 JUSTICE HECHT: Plus, if you have a conflict,  
2 Broadus, you have one question answered yes, one  
3 question answered no, and you don't call it to the trial  
4 court's attention, he's still got to render a judgment.

5 MR. SPIVEY: Wasn't that a created defect? I  
6 mean, the law didn't have that defect in there. Either  
7 the attorneys or the trial judge allowed for conflict to  
8 exist in the submission of issues. And that's where it  
9 should be avoided.

10 JUSTICE HECHT: But you can't just let the  
11 trial judge guess whichever way he wants it to come out.

12 MR. SPIVEY: But the attorneys really prepare  
13 the charge. The court submits it and it's his charge.  
14 What I'm saying is, it's a coercion upon the attorneys  
15 to become better lawyers, especially as to the charge.  
16 But we have the opportunity to be.

17 CHIEF JUSTICE PHILLIPS: Broadus, if there's  
18 two issues in conflict and the plaintiff has the burden  
19 of proof on one, the defendant has the burden of proof  
20 on the other, if they're in conflict, your rule gets  
21 back to the trial court guessing which one he wants to  
22 follow.

23 CHAIRMAN SOULES: The reason they are in  
24 conflict, one party wins one issue, the other party wins  
25 the other issue. So you've got both parties at fault



1 because they didn't resolve the conflict.

2 MR. SPIVEY: Don't you go back to the  
3 problem? Wasn't that in the submission in the first  
4 place because you shouldn't have submitted both sides  
5 of the issue?

6 CHAIRMAN SOULES: But both parties are at  
7 fault because they did get submitted.

8 MR. HERRING: If the trial judge submits the  
9 issue to both sides --

10 MR. FULLER: I move we not amend 295.

11 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Motion has been made not  
12 to amend Rule 295. Second?

13 [The motion was seconded.]

14 CHAIRMAN SOULES: For?

15 Opposed?

16 The vote is unanimous not to amend 295.

17 MR. COLLINS: Broadus objected.

18 MR. SPIVEY: I had three fingers up.

19 PROFESSOR EDGAR: We need to consider the  
20 next three rules together:

21 Rule 296, which appears on Page 999;

22 Rule 297, which appears on 1022; and

23 Rule 298, which appears on Page 1042.

24 Now, when we went back and reworked the  
25 jury-charge rules, we really didn't pay any attention

1 to the nonjury-type cases. And this has created a  
2 lot of problems. Our workbook here is replete with  
3 correspondence concerning these rules. For one thing,  
4 the short time fuse that you have to make your request  
5 for findings of fact and conclusions of law.

6 And then you'll remember the recent Supreme  
7 Court case concerning the interpretation of Rule 295  
8 on whether or not the request has to be filed with the  
9 clerk or whether it's simply presented to the judge.

10 And we see from the correspondence that  
11 judges and courts have just gone in every different  
12 direction on that particular issue, although the court,  
13 I think quite properly, held that something should be  
14 filed with the clerk. But that still doesn't take care  
15 of whether or not you should also call it to the judge's  
16 attention. So we've tried to incorporate that provision  
17 as well.

18 Now, just to kind of run through this with  
19 you -- and maybe you want to sit down and take a look at  
20 all three of them and read through them before we  
21 discuss it, that might be the best way to approach it.

22 Luke, I'll just leave that up to you.

23 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Maybe you could tie them  
24 together with --

25 MR. FULLER: You know, I've got a problem

1 with this language "served on the court."

2 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Well, you serve by either  
3 personal service or by mail. By mail you serve on  
4 lawyers. I don't know why you can't serve on the court,  
5 but --

6 MR. FULLER: Service sounds like service to  
7 me. Right here on 999, the last paragraph, it seems to  
8 me like it should be filed with the clerk of the court  
9 and whatever.

10 PROFESSOR EDGAR: The old rule said that  
11 notice of filing of the request shall be served on  
12 the opposite party.

13 MR. FULLER: Okay. I'd feel better with  
14 that, if we said notice.

15 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Served on each party.

16 MR. FULLER: This just says "served on the  
17 court and on each party."

18 CHAIRMAN SOULES: But up in the body you say  
19 you've got to file it with the clerk and call it to the  
20 court's attention. So just take out "the court and."

21 MR. FULLER: "Notice shall be served on each  
22 party to the suit," and strike out "the court"?

23 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Right. Because you've got  
24 that covered up there.

25 MR. RAGLAND: Luke, the reason for that is

1       because some of the trial judges get antsy if they don't  
2       have had copies in their hands. So the purpose of this  
3       was to get it in two places: Give it to the clerk, the  
4       clerk is directed to call it to the court's attention,  
5       and the trial judge gets a copy, too. So the trial  
6       judge gets two copies. They get fussy and say, "Well,  
7       I didn't know anything about it." It doesn't hurt  
8       anything for them to get two copies.

9                   CHIEF JUSTICE PHILLIPS: I think it does.

10                  CHAIRMAN SOULES: Chief Justice Phillips.

11                  CHIEF JUSTICE PHILLIPS: Well, I'm at fault  
12       for some of this, I guess, with my opinion in  
13       Magallanes, but I think the personal service on the  
14       trial judge of these requests at any time is an outdated  
15       concept. It goes back to the time when suits were  
16       always tried in your home county.

17                  The case the Supreme Court had, the lawyer  
18       was in San Antonio and the judge was in Brownsville.  
19       And you're really asking the lawyer to go hang around  
20       the courthouse for days hoping he can physically watch  
21       the judge leave? Or out of the courthouse or hoping the  
22       judge is not on vacation or has not exchanged benches  
23       somewhere else.

24                  What Hadley has proposed here, I think, is  
25       long overdue. And in substance it's an excellent

1 change. The clerk ought to be the agent for the judge  
2 for receiving these requests. And the personal service  
3 on a judge just dates from a simpler time. We're  
4 talking many times it may cost two or three thousand  
5 dollars to make sure the judge gets that physical  
6 notice. And we have made these nonjury rules -- the  
7 Supreme Court wrote an opinion late last year by pur  
8 curiam that treats the failure to ask for findings the  
9 same as a deemed omission, the same as Rule 279, which  
10 I'm not sure was the right thing to have done either.  
11 As much as possible, we ought to encourage people to  
12 go nonjury, because it's so much cheaper and so much  
13 quicker for small commercial disputes.

14 But these rules, the way they're now written,  
15 in my opinion, make it virtually impossible to ever know  
16 you are going to be able to perfect a comprehensive  
17 appeal in a nonjury trial, and therefore they encourage  
18 people to pay jury fees and go to a long, expensive and  
19 delayed trial in simple commercial matters.

20 And the scheme that is being suggested  
21 here I'm very strongly in favor of and hope that the  
22 committee will act favorably on these basic ideas.

23 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Judge, let me clarify  
24 that now. The first part of this new writing says  
25 that we file it with the clerk and it's the clerk's

1 responsibility to get it to the court.

2 PROFESSOR EDGAR: No, it just says you call  
3 the request to the attention. All the clerk has to do  
4 is say, "Judge, they've got a finding of fact, a request  
5 has been filed in this court." That's all the clerk has  
6 to do. Then the lawyer, under the last paragraph here,  
7 then has to serve both the court and opposing counsel  
8 under Rule 21a, which would be in the mail.

9 CHAIRMAN SOULES: That's what I'm trying to  
10 straighten out with Judge Phillips, his feeling about  
11 that.

12 CHIEF JUSTICE PHILLIPS: I don't care how you  
13 do that. I want to get away from the personal service.  
14 I'm with Dorsaneo, though. I'm a little worried about  
15 serving the judge being different than serving the  
16 clerk.

17 CHAIRMAN SOULES: The problem is that this  
18 requires service on the court. Let's just talk about  
19 that for a moment. Let's just talk about that for a  
20 moment. We've got it filed with the clerk, the duty is  
21 on the clerk to call it to the judge's attention. That  
22 is obviously the clerk's duty, I think.

23 Now, just down here, does a lawyer also have  
24 to serve the court? He has filed it with the clerk and  
25 the rule says the clerk is supposed to tell the court

1 about it. Is the lawyer also supposed to tell the  
2 court?

3 CHIEF JUSTICE PHILLIPS: I would say no.  
4 But I think it's okay to go ahead and send a piece of  
5 certified mail or regular mail addressed directly to the  
6 judge.

7 MR. HERRING: The visiting-judge problem is  
8 terrible in some counties. We can't find the judges  
9 once they leave.

10 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. So the consensus --

11 MR. FULLER: I don't know of any other place  
12 in the law where you are required to file anything  
13 personally with the judge. Am I missing one?

14 CHIEF JUSTICE PHILLIPS: Anything that goes  
15 to the judge --

16 MR. FULLER: Under the mandamus, but --

17 CHIEF JUSTICE PHILLIPS: It's going to be  
18 stamped by the clerk anyway. What's going to happen is,  
19 there's going to be two pieces of paper, one of which  
20 the clerk has to figure out they have to physically get  
21 in the judge's hands, and the other they just have to  
22 tell him about. I guess you have to do both. You have  
23 to say, "Judge, here's a copy of this letter, and  
24 incidentally I want to advise you I have a second  
25 copy I'm not giving to you."

1                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: Served on the court.  
2           Aren't we really saying that you serve on the parties,  
3           with a copy to the judge who tried the case? It's  
4           really the judge and not the court that we're trying to  
5           get the thing to, isn't it?

6                   PROFESSOR EDGAR: But you request the court  
7           to state in writing the findings of facts. That's got  
8           to be a human being and it's got to be the one that  
9           tried the case. And so that's the person that you make  
10          service on.

11                   CHIEF JUSTICE PHILLIPS: But with the  
12          visiting judges there is a problem.

13                   MR. FULLER: That's a major problem, let me  
14          tell you. It is a major, major problem.

15                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: That's what we're trying to  
16          get at here, the judge who tried the case is to be sent  
17          a copy of this proposal. When you address it to the  
18          court, you address it to the court where the court is.  
19          And that court is going to make findings, whether it's  
20          the judge that tried the case or not. It may be a  
21          different judge.

22                   CHIEF JUSTICE PHILLIPS: No, it's not.

23                   PROFESSOR EDGAR: The second line would have  
24          to be "request the judge" rather than "request the court  
25          to state."



1                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: I don't think so. Because  
2                   that court is going to function on and on regardless of  
3                   whether the judge that tried the case is even sitting on  
4                   it.

5                   CHIEF JUSTICE PHILLIPS: But the duty of the  
6                   judge to make findings of fact survives the findings of  
7                   fact even though there was a case where a new successor  
8                   came on the bench.

9                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: What if you are dead?

10                  CHIEF JUSTICE PHILLIPS: Then I think the  
11                  new judge can do it.

12                  CHAIRMAN SOULES: So the court can make those  
13                  findings, not the judge who tried the case.

14                  CHIEF JUSTICE PHILLIPS: But if the other  
15                  judge is around, even if he has been defeated or  
16                  promoted --

17                  CHAIRMAN SOULES: So all we're talking about  
18                  is trying to get --

19                  PROFESSOR DORSANELO: I don't know. I'm not  
20                  quarreling with you. I don't know.

21                  CHAIRMAN SOULES: It's the responsibility of  
22                  the judge to make the findings of fact, the court, but  
23                  what we're trying to do is get a copy of this proposal  
24                  to the judge, the human, for his review.

25                  MR. ADAMS: Luke, a problem, I know, in

1 Jefferson County, for instance, our judges tell us if  
2 we've got any kind of motion or anything that's going to  
3 come before them and you're gonna file it within three  
4 days of the hearing, get them a personal copy. They're  
5 saying that it's taking three days or so to get some-  
6 thing from the District Clerk's Office just to the  
7 judge. And I think what we were thinking about or what  
8 the subcommittee was thinking about on this was that we  
9 needed to get these things to the judge. He's got some  
10 time limits to act and he needs to have that information  
11 before him as soon as practical. And just mailing him  
12 an extra copy was what we had in mind.

13 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. Isn't that done if  
14 we say "serve the parties and deliver a copy to the  
15 judge who tried the case"?

16 PROFESSOR EDGAR: In accordance with Rule  
17 21a.

18 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Does it have to go to the  
19 judge in accordance with Rule 21a?

20 MR. RAGLAND: Luke, the problem is, in some  
21 of the cases it was held that the judge didn't know  
22 about it. It places the person making the request,  
23 it places the burden on him to notify the judge.

24 CHAIRMAN SOULES: I'm just on the certified  
25 mail requirement. Does it have to go to the judge

1 certified mail?

2 MR. RAGLAND: Why not?

3 MR. DAVIS: Where are you going to mail it?

4 MR. HERRING: Where are you going to mail it  
5 to your visiting retired judge?

6 CHAIRMAN SOULES: You can find him.

7 CHIEF JUSTICE PHILLIPS: I don't know if I  
8 would do it certified mail. Because if they can't find  
9 him --

10 MR. FULLER: But 21a says registered mail.

11 CHIEF JUSTICE PHILLIPS: That's true.

12 MR. DAVIS: It may get back to you if they  
13 didn't get it.

14 PROFESSOR EDGAR: But at least you've made  
15 service, though, and at least it's timely. That's the  
16 thing about it.

17 CHAIRMAN SOULES: The reason we're struggling  
18 with the word "service" is that service on a judge is  
19 not in the rules. It's never been in the rules. You  
20 don't serve anything on a judge. Are we going to do  
21 that?

22 MR. RAGLAND: Why don't you say deliver?

23 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Deliver or mail a copy to  
24 the judge? Why not deliver or mail a copy to the judge  
25 who tried the case?

1 PROFESSOR EDGAR: In accordance with 21a.

2 CHAIRMAN SOULES: No. You can't -- well, 21a  
3 needs some work, anyway. I don't know how we get  
4 Federal Express into 21a right now.

5 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Let's assume you have a  
6 visiting judge and you mail it to the visiting judge in  
7 Cotulla. The judge is fishing. And you don't hear from  
8 the judge for five months, until you contact him again.  
9 Now, where are you?

10 CHIEF JUSTICE PHILLIPS: You're out unless  
11 you've done Rule 296.

12 PROFESSOR EDGAR: It seems to me that the  
13 party making this request should be able to rely upon  
14 something to show that he or she used all the diligence  
15 required in order to keep from having the adverse  
16 effects of the failure to make a timely request made  
17 in order to get these documents on file.

18 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. And deliver or mail  
19 by certified mail a copy to the judge who tried the  
20 case.

21 CHIEF JUSTICE PHILLIPS: I don't see anything  
22 wrong with referencing 21a.

23 PROFESSOR EDGAR: I don't either. 21a is in  
24 there for that purpose.

25 CHIEF JUSTICE PHILLIPS: It's going to be

1 expanded to include personal delivery with some notation  
2 about Telecopier.

3 PROFESSOR EDGAR: 21a allows personal  
4 delivery.

5 CHIEF JUSTICE PHILLIPS: But I think that  
6 that same clause should be in 297.

7 PROFESSOR EDGAR: All right, all right, all  
8 right.

9 CHAIRMAN SOULES: All right. I was just  
10 trying to get words. Because 21a is a notice rule.

11 MR. FULLER: That's what we're talking about,  
12 is notice.

13 CHIEF JUSTICE PHILLIPS: And this is the only  
14 place the judge is directly contacted, but it's a whole  
15 lot better than having to personally contact him.

16 MR. FULLER: Anything but that. I don't want  
17 to go to Kerrville.

18 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. How about this?  
19 "And provide a copy to the judge who tried the case  
20 by any method under Rule 21a."

21 MR. FULLER: In the manner authorized by.

22 MR. BECK: In the manner provided by Rule  
23 21a.

24 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Or in accordance with.  
25 That's what you said. You've got all kinds of options

1 under 21a, Luke.

2 CHAIRMAN SOULES: And it calls them methods.

3 21a calls them methods.

4 CHIEF JUSTICE PHILLIPS: Isn't in accordance  
5 with 21a used in other places in the rules, though?

6 JUSTICE HECHT: I don't think so.

7 MR. RAGLAND: As provided for in Rule 21a.

8 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, when you try to make  
9 the words in one rule fit another, sometimes it's  
10 difficult.

11 MR. FULLER: Why don't you just say --

12 CHAIRMAN SOULES: What we want to say is that  
13 a copy goes to the judge, not notice. When you start  
14 trying to pick up notice in 21a, there are problems with  
15 that, too. We want a copy to the judge who tried the  
16 case --

17 PROFESSOR EDGAR: In the manner provided by  
18 21a.

19 CHAIRMAN SOULES: -- by any method provided  
20 in Rule 21a. Okay. Is that all right?

21 PROFESSOR EDGAR: All right. Now, the word  
22 "court" that appears in the third line will remain. Is  
23 that what you said earlier?

24 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Right.

25 PROFESSOR EDGAR: But the last word in that

1 paragraph, "court" will become "judge"?

2 CHAIRMAN SOULES: "The judge who tried the  
3 case." I'm sorry.

4 PROFESSOR EDGAR: This is who you are going  
5 to call the requested attention of. That's got to be a  
6 human being. Right?

7 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Yes. To the judge who  
8 tried the case. That's right.

9 MR. RAGLAND: That's the only one you would  
10 serve the request on in the first place.

11 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Well, but that's right.

12 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Right. You're right,  
13 Hadley.

14 PROFESSOR EDGAR: All right. And then the  
15 notice of filing shall be served on each party to the  
16 suit and the judge who tried the case in the manner  
17 provided by Rule 21a. Is that what you just said?

18 CHIEF JUSTICE PHILLIPS: Did you change the  
19 first paragraph?

20 PROFESSOR EDGAR: No. We just changed the  
21 last word, "the court" to be "the judge who tried the  
22 case."

23 MR. FULLER: You've got the clerk bringing  
24 it to the attention of the judge who tried the case, and  
25 then we are sending notice of the filing to the judge

1       who tried the case.

2                   PROFESSOR EDGAR: That's right. That was our  
3       intention.

4                   PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Presumably if both of  
5       those aren't done -- what happens?

6                   PROFESSOR EDGAR: Do what?

7                   PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Suppose the clerk  
8       doesn't do it.

9                   MR. FULLER: But that you did give him  
10      personal notice. That's the extreme situation.

11                   PROFESSOR EDGAR: Well, the filing, though,  
12      is to cover the requirement now that the court has  
13      recognized that the request is to be filed with the  
14      clerk. And that's why that's there.

15                   CHIEF JUSTICE PHILLIPS: You don't lose  
16      anything if the clerk doesn't act. I mean, as long  
17      as the judge does.

18                   PROFESSOR EDGAR: Also, really, Tom was the  
19      one that did most of the work on this, and it's to his  
20      credit, not the subcommittee's, but he points out in  
21      Rule 297 that the date the request is filed -- i.e.,  
22      with the clerk -- is what triggers the next time limit.

23                   MR. RAGLAND: The response date.

24                   PROFESSOR EDGAR: The response date.

25                   Are you still working on that last sentence,



1 Luke?

2 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Yes. It misses a little  
3 bit. What I'm doing now is just adding a sentence.  
4 Taking the court and out of that first sentence and  
5 doing it this way: "The party making the request shall  
6 provide a copy to the judge who tried the case by any  
7 method provided in Rule 21a." So it says who's got the  
8 responsibility to get it to the judge. That's not  
9 stated. You know, it's assumed, but not stated. Is  
10 that okay with you?

11 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Sure.

12 MR. ADAMS: Parties --

13 CHAIRMAN SOULES: "The party making the  
14 request shall provide a copy to the judge who tried  
15 the case by any method allowed in Rule 21 a."

16 MR. RAGLAND: That doesn't address the  
17 requirement of serving it on the opposing parties.

18 CHAIRMAN SOULES: I'm leaving that in.  
19 Just taking out the words "the court and." It would  
20 now read: "Each request made pursuant to this rule  
21 shall be served pursuant to the notice required in 21a."

22 Then the second sentence: "The party making  
23 the request shall provide a copy to the judge who tried  
24 the case by any method allowed in Rule 21a."

25 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Okay. No problem.

1 MR. DAVIS: Want to put an "also" in?

2 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Where?

3 MR. DAVIS: "Shall also provide." Rather  
4 than somebody claiming that it's one or the other.

5 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Also, in addition to the  
6 clerk or --

7 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Just in that last sentence.

8 MR. DAVIS: Your last sentence.

9 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. That doesn't matter  
10 to me.

11 MR. DAVIS: Some might argue if you did one  
12 or the other that's all you had to do. If you put the  
13 "also" in there --

14 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Good suggestion.

15 MR. DAVIS: Means both.

16 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. Are we ready to vote  
17 on this now?

18 PROFESSOR EDGAR: I notice that we've  
19 increased the time limit, though, because we're  
20 increasing time limits here, too.

21 MR. FULLER: What was the reason for that?

22 PROFESSOR EDGAR: 10 days to 20.

23 MR. FULLER: What was the reason for that?

24 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Tom.

25 MR. RAGLAND: I just picked 30 days. There's

1 not anything magic about that. There was a complaint  
2 about being able to get the findings of fact filed,  
3 conclusions of law filed with the old rule and still --

4 MR. FULLER: I'm talking about the initial  
5 request to change it from 10 to 20 days.

6 MR. RAGLAND: Just wasn't timely.

7 MR. FULLER: Well, it doesn't take much.

8 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Sometimes it does.

9 CHIEF JUSTICE PHILLIPS: Judge Hecht sits  
10 here raising a problem which exists in the current rule  
11 but I suppose this one may be even worse; that is, you  
12 have to decide whether to file a motion for new trial  
13 and whether to start the appellate process before you  
14 ever see the findings and conclusions, which I think  
15 this is important enough that if that's a problem we  
16 ought to change the other rules' and not this one. But  
17 it is a problem. We are forcing people to make an  
18 election just based on the trial judge's judgment  
19 without knowing the whys and wherefores.

20 MR. HATCHELL: Luke, just because of  
21 thoughtful comments like Judge Phillips', having served  
22 on the appellate section as well as having been on a  
23 number of planning committees for appellate seminars, I  
24 think that findings practice in Texas is so complicated  
25 and so outdated we need to start over from scratch.

1 This kind of tinkering just exacerbates the problems.  
2 I think the rule is in dire need of being scrapped and  
3 starting over from day one.

4 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: The approach ought to be  
5 that if it's a case tried to a judge, the judge ought to  
6 make determinations before judgment. And I would say  
7 that the federal approach here -- I'm not always in  
8 favor of just going to that, but the judge ought to be  
9 required to make findings of fact and conclusions of law  
10 in nonjury cases. It's not very hard.

11 CHIEF JUSTICE PHILLIPS: Federal judges hate  
12 that.

13 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Just a minute. We've  
14 thought about that, Bill. But there are a couple of  
15 differences between the federal practice and the state  
16 practice. First of all, the judge doesn't have any  
17 clerks. And either the judge is going to have to do it  
18 or you are going to impose that burden on every lawyer  
19 in every nonjury case. Just stop and think about that.

20 If part of the problem is, as Judge Phillips,  
21 I think, accurately stated earlier, that we're trying to  
22 streamline the system, if you require this, then you are  
23 going to slow the system down. In every case, before  
24 the trial court can enter a judgment, if there have to  
25 be findings of fact and conclusions of law, you are

1 simply adding expense to many, many cases which is  
2 totally unnecessary, you are unduly encumbering the  
3 clerk's office and the judge's work, and I think that  
4 there's something to be said for the state system,  
5 myself.

6 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. I'll entertain a  
7 motion on that when we're done with these rules. Is  
8 there any further repair that needs to be made to the  
9 notice provisions as they're seen under Rule 296?

10 MR. RAGLAND: Excuse me, Luke. It occurs to  
11 me that 296, 7, 8 and 9 all mesh together. It might be  
12 better if we considered all of those before we vote on  
13 anything and have to come back and unvote something.

14 CHAIRMAN SOULES: I'll take a vote on the  
15 four when I've done with them one at a time time. Let's  
16 fix them one at a time and then up or down in flames as  
17 a group. Okay?

18 Are we done with 296?

19 MR. HERRING: What was the need that the  
20 committee saw to recommend the exact title of the --  
21 instead of saying "such request shall be filed," you've  
22 got "shall be entitled Request for Findings of Fact and  
23 Conclusions of Law."

24 MR. RAGLAND: The purpose of that was so the  
25 clerk would know when you get something with that title

1 on there -- the lawyer would put it on there so the  
2 clerk would know he's supposed to send it to the judge  
3 immediately.

4 CHAIRMAN SOULES: That makes sense.

5 All in favor of Rule 296 say aye.

6 Opposed?

7 Let me see a show of hands in favor.

8 Eleven.

9 Opposed?

10 11 to 5. It's passed for the moment.

11 MR. FULLER: Just proves there ain't no  
12 choice.

13 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Okay. Rule 297. Go to  
14 Page 1022.

15 MR. SPIVEY: Mr. Chairman, would the chair  
16 entertain a motion to eat?

17 CHAIRMAN SOULES: I'd rather finish these  
18 rules, because we may get them done. No. That's  
19 facetious. Sure. Let's do that, go ahead and break,  
20 get some lunch.

21 [Noon recess]

22 PROFESSOR EDGAR: In talking to Chief Justice  
23 Phillips a moment ago, one thing we haven't solved here,  
24 and I just overlooked it, is how to handle this motion  
25 for new trial problem. And we just need to kind of keep

1 that in mind as we go through this.

2 But, anyhow, we need to go to Page 1022, I  
3 think, to look at Rule 297. And this requires, as we  
4 currently do, that the court then has 30 days to respond  
5 to the request for findings of fact. And then it's  
6 required to mail a copy of the response to each party to  
7 the suit. Now, the rules don't currently require that.  
8 And, surprisingly enough, the correspondence we worked  
9 with revealed that there were some judges that simply  
10 didn't send the lawyers the copies of the response.  
11 So we have provided for that.

12 Then the (b) part provides that if the court  
13 fails within 35 days after the filing of the original  
14 request -- that is, everything goes back to the old  
15 five-day period -- then you file a notice of past-due  
16 response. And then the court has -- well, then we'll  
17 deal with that in just a minute. But, anyhow, we have  
18 that provision in (b). That's what 297 is about.

19 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Is what the court writes  
20 a response? Or is it findings?

21 MR. RAGLAND: Well, the response was just --  
22 that word was selected to keep from having to write  
23 "findings of fact and conclusions of law" over and  
24 over and over and over.

25 CHAIRMAN SOULES: How about findings and

1 conclusions?

2 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: On occasion I've gotten  
3 a response that says "I'm not gonna make any findings."

4 CHIEF JUSTICE PHILLIPS: Let's not encourage  
5 it.

6 [Laughter]

7 CHIEF JUSTICE PHILLIPS: We presume that  
8 lawyers don't request these after summary judgments,  
9 other places where the law says you don't have them.

10 CHAIRMAN SOULES: I'm concerned we're  
11 creating a new animal here called a response.

12 MR. RAGLAND: Time to respond to requests  
13 for findings of fact and conclusions of law. And the  
14 request refers to that. There's not anything magic  
15 about it. I was just trying to shorten down the text  
16 of the rule.

17 CHAIRMAN SOULES: You don't have any  
18 objection to putting "findings and conclusions" in  
19 the place of "response"?

20 MR. RAGLAND: Fine with me.

21 PROFESSOR EDGAR: There's not any pride of  
22 authorship here, it's trying to get the thought across,  
23 isn't it, Tom?

24 MR. RAGLAND: That's right. Subparagraph (a)  
25 under 297, first line, change the "court" to "judge."



1           CHAIRMAN SOULES: How about "Time to make  
2 findings of fact and conclusions of law"?

3           CHIEF JUSTICE PHILLIPS: I'm for that. I  
4 don't get a vote, but I'm for that.

5           CHAIRMAN SOULES: Maybe we could use the  
6 title "Time to make findings of fact and conclusions of  
7 law." That caption has always bothered me because the  
8 rule is about something else in large part.

9           MR. RAGLAND: Judge, that's the reason it  
10 changed. Under 296 it deals with the request and 297  
11 deals with the response.

12           CHIEF JUSTICE PHILLIPS: Well, making filings  
13 and failing to make filings is kind of what it deals  
14 with.

15           PROFESSOR EDGAR: The reason I had changed  
16 all the references to "judge" to "court" was to try and  
17 make this gender neutral. If we're going to change  
18 "court," then, to "judge" in 297 A, first line, then we  
19 should perhaps strike --

20           CHAIRMAN SOULES: Let's don't change the  
21 "court" anyplace except where we have to mail to the  
22 judge that copy. Let's leave it alone. In this rule,  
23 leave it court. Instead of "prepare," the court shall  
24 make and file its findings of fact. In the first line.  
25 "When timely request is filed, the court shall make and

1 file its findings of fact and conclusions of law."  
2 After 30 days the court shall cause a copy of its  
3 conclusions to be mailed to each party to the suit.

4 If the court fails to timely make findings of fact" --

5 PROFESSOR EDGAR: If the court fails to  
6 make --

7 CHAIRMAN SOULES: -- "fails to timely make  
8 findings of fact and conclusions of law, the party  
9 making the request shall" -- and so forth.

10 PROFESSOR EDGAR: And "the judge" appears in  
11 the next-to-last line and the one immediately above it.  
12 That should be "court." I just missed that.

13 CHAIRMAN SOULES: I agree. Why don't we  
14 change the title of that to "Notice of past-due findings  
15 of fact and conclusions of law in response to request  
16 for"?

17 MR. RAGLAND: That's not exactly right.  
18 Because Paragraph (a) tells when they're supposed to  
19 initially respond. Paragraph (b) is notice of past due.

20 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Fine.

21 PROFESSOR EDGAR: He just wants to strike the  
22 words "response to request for." Just eliminate that.

23 MR. RAGLAND: Oh, okay.

24 CHAIRMAN SOULES: And then the notice we're  
25 talking about is the notice the party gets. Is that

1 right? In the last sentence?

2 MR. RAGLAND: This is the notice to the  
3 judge. You are required under the present rule to  
4 advise the judge if he is tardy. This is what this  
5 addresses there. It's notice to the judge.

6 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Notice of past-due findings  
7 of fact and conclusions of law.

8 MR. RAGLAND: Judge, we filed them on July  
9 the 1st and now you haven't responded and they're past  
10 due. You've got five more days.

11 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Shouldn't we say such  
12 notice shall state the date instead of inform the judge?  
13 Because that's something that's going to be contained in  
14 the written notice, isn't it?

15 MR. RAGLAND: Yes, it might be.

16 PROFESSOR EDGAR: I don't know how you can  
17 inform them without stating, but I guess that's okay.

18 MR. RAGLAND: I attach copies of the  
19 original.

20 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Here, though, we're not  
21 putting the requirement that this goes to the judge by  
22 the party filing it. We're just saying that the notice  
23 gets filed and the clerk calls it to his attention. So  
24 what we're talking about, as I understand the last  
25 sentence, is something contained in the written notice

1 that gets filed.

2 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Wait a minute. Let's see.  
3 You file the notice with the clerk. But didn't you  
4 envision --

5 MR. RAGLAND: Wait a minute. Here's where  
6 1044 is supposed to go.

7 PROFESSOR EDGAR: That's right.

8 Look on Page 1044. Somehow we got messed up  
9 here. (c) and (d) need to go with that. I don't know  
10 how that happened.

11 MR. RAGLAND: (c) and (d) to Rule 297, 1044.

12 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Look on Page 1044. (c)  
13 and (d) are a part of Rule 297. I thought that was  
14 too short.

15 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. So we're going to  
16 add to this a (c) and a (d) from Page 1044. We're going  
17 to be reading this like one of Vester's books, with all  
18 our fingers stuck in here. Well, you don't need that  
19 last sentence, then, in (b), because you say it again in  
20 (b). Is that right?

21 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Just what the notice  
22 contains.

23 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. So the "notice shall  
24 state" -- and strike "inform the judge the date" and so  
25 forth in (b).

1                   And then (c) and (d) from 1044 -- let's look  
2 back here where we were with those. That time for  
3 filing. Is (c) okay on 1044? On filing notice to (b)  
4 above?

5                   PROFESSOR EDGAR: No. Because what are you  
6 going to do about "respond"? What are you going to use  
7 in its place?

8                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: Time for the court to make  
9 findings of fact and conclusions of law.

10                  PROFESSOR EDGAR: Are extended?

11                  CHAIRMAN SOULES: The time is extended, I  
12 guess.

13                  PROFESSOR EDGAR: Yes. Pardon me.

14                  CHAIRMAN SOULES: 45 days from the date the  
15 original request was filed. Then notice of filing.  
16 We'll make that the same.

17                  MR. RAGLAND: Be consistent like 296.

18                  CHAIRMAN SOULES: The same as 296. All  
19 right. Any more discussion on that rule, then, 297?

20                  PROFESSOR CARLSON: Just two typos or  
21 additions. The title should be "for findings," and then  
22 the last sentence of (a) says "mailed to each party in  
23 suit," and I notice in 298 it says to "mailed to all  
24 parties in the suit." So, to be consistent, 297 (a),  
25 the last sentence, "mailed to all parties." If you

1 want consistent language.

2 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Yes, yes, yes.

3 CHAIRMAN SOULES: 297 should be "all  
4 parties"?

5 PROFESSOR CARLSON: "Mailed to all parties."

6 CHAIRMAN SOULES: 296 is "each party"?

7 PROFESSOR CARLSON: 298 is "all parties."

8 CHAIRMAN SOULES: We've got it "each party"  
9 twice. Let's strike 298 out. Where is that, Elaine?

10 PROFESSOR CARLSON: In 298 it's also in (a),  
11 the last seven words.

12 MR. DAVIS: It's also in (b).

13 PROFESSOR CARLSON: Yes.

14 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. We'll get to 298.  
15 We may see it again there in a minute.

16 Is there any further discussion on 297?

17 MR. DAVIS: Is the floor open for discussion  
18 now?

19 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Let me run through and see  
20 if I've got everything in here and then we'll discuss  
21 it. The caption will be "Time to make findings of fact  
22 and conclusions of law."

23 The first line, we would change the word  
24 "prepare" to "make."

25 And in the fourth line we would change the

1 word "response" and insert "findings and conclusions."

2 Then in (b), in the first line we would  
3 change the word "respond" to "make" and insert after  
4 the word "timely" these words: "Make such findings of  
5 fact and conclusions of law." We would strike the words  
6 "to such request."

7 Then, in the fourth line, we would strike the  
8 words "response to request for."

9 And in the sixth line we would change the  
10 word "judge" to "court."

11 And in the seventh line we would delete  
12 "inform the judge" and insert the word "state."

13 On the next line, we would delete the words  
14 "response was" and insert the words "findings and  
15 conclusions were."

16 And then on Page 1044, (c) -- oh, in the  
17 first line, put a comma after "above."

18 In the second line, delete the word "respond"  
19 and make the words "make findings of fact and  
20 conclusions of law."

21 And then we would modify (d) on Page 1044 to  
22 track the last paragraph of 296 as we passed it.

23 That's the way the rule as constituted is now  
24 on the table.

25 PROFESSOR EDGAR: On 297 (b), could we keep

1 from splitting that infinitive and just say "if the  
2 court fails to make such findings of fact and  
3 conclusions of law timely"?

4 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Sure. "Fails to make" --

5 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Findings of fact and  
6 conclusions of law timely. Or fails to make timely  
7 such findings of fact and conclusions of law.

8 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Make timely. Okay. That's  
9 the way it is now as it is on the table. Discussion?

10 Tom Davis.

11 MR. DAVIS: In 297 (a), I was wondering about  
12 the 30 days and then in (b) the 35 days. My thought was  
13 that if the judge were actually making these findings of  
14 fact and conclusions of law, 30 days may be an  
15 appropriate time to give him. But as a practical  
16 matter, he's not. It's the lawyer that's doing it.  
17 And I wondered if we really needed to give that much  
18 time. And regardless of how much time we give, the five  
19 days in which the lawyer has to call it to his attention  
20 I feel is too short a period of time. I don't think  
21 that you can learn about it and do it in five days, no  
22 matter what time you put on there.

23 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Do you have a suggestion  
24 for changing those times? Or does anyone?

25 MR. DAVIS: Well, I have nothing magic about



1 15, nothing magic about 20. There may be some reason we  
2 may want to consider that if it affects the rules of  
3 time when to give notice of appeal, which I understand  
4 it does. But certainly the lawyer ought to have at  
5 least 10 days after the time's up for him to call it  
6 to their attention.

7 CHAIRMAN SOULES: How would we fix that?  
8 Would we make 30 "25" and give the lawyer 10?

9 PROFESSOR EDGAR: We were simply tracking  
10 the old rule. We didn't intend any change there. But  
11 whatever the committee feels it wants to do, it's easy  
12 to handle.

13 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Is the 35-day total  
14 something that's important? Do we need take time away  
15 from the 30 in order to extend the lawyer's cover time?  
16 Or can we keep the 30 days for the judge to act and then  
17 give the lawyer 10 days or some other number of days?

18 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Whatever the committee  
19 wants to do.

20 CHAIRMAN SOULES: I just don't know how it  
21 fits in this motion for new trial problem.

22 MR. DAVIS: We have the note over on 1043 --

23 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Doesn't affect it.

24 MR. DAVIS: Okay.

25 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Shall we make that 35 days

1 "40 days" or some other number of days?

2 MR. DAVIS: I think if you are going to leave  
3 the 30, then you ought to go to 40. If you go to 30,  
4 then you could go to 20.

5 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I don't understand the  
6 problem, the motion for new trial problem. You don't  
7 have to complain about findings in a motion for new  
8 trial.

9 PROFESSOR EDGAR: No. But if you want to  
10 file a motion for new trial, you don't know what you  
11 want to say until maybe after you've got the findings  
12 of fact and conclusions of law.

13 PROFESSOR CARLSON: Requested findings.

14 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I don't think so.

15 PROFESSOR EDGAR: That's the problem.

16 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Why don't we give the  
17 lawyer 10 days here, change 35 to 40, while the sages  
18 are considering the motion for new trial issue.

19 PROFESSOR EDGAR: The lawyers might want to  
20 do that simply to extend the appellate timetable. But  
21 they don't know what to include until they see what the  
22 findings of fact and conclusions of law are.

23 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I can see you might want  
24 to attack a finding in a motion for new trial if you  
25 actually get a new trial.

1                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: But this doesn't change.  
2 This doesn't affect it.

3                   MR. DAVIS: I want to make sure we're not  
4 making a conflict.

5                   PROFESSOR EDGAR: No, I don't think there's  
6 any problem.

7                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. Is there any  
8 objection to making the 35-day period a 40-day period?

9                   Okay. That's done.

10                  PROFESSOR EDGAR: Let's go to 1044.

11                  CHAIRMAN SOULES: Are we done now with 297?

12 All in favor say aye.

13                   Opposed?

14                   That's unanimously recommended for adoption.

15                  PROFESSOR EDGAR: Okay. 298.

16                  PROFESSOR DORSANEO: 'What page?

17                  PROFESSOR EDGAR: 1042. Sorry. These are to  
18 be made 10 days after the filing of the originals. And  
19 again you serve on the court and all parties in  
20 accordance with 21a. The court then has 10 days to  
21 respond. We'll have to change that. But I'm just  
22 talking about the substance of it.

23                  CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay.

24                  PROFESSOR EDGAR: And mail a copy to all  
25 parties.

1           MR. FULLER: We've got all this response  
2 language in here.

3           PROFESSOR EDGAR: That all has to be changed.

4           MR. FULLER: I assume editorially that can  
5 just be conformed.

6           CHAIRMAN SOULES: Let's look at it.

7           MR. FULLER: Shall make --

8           CHAIRMAN SOULES: Conformed to Page 999.  
9 Okay.

10           PROFESSOR EDGAR: 298 (a) needs to say  
11 "After the court files." That word was omitted.  
12 "After the court files original findings of fact."

13           CHAIRMAN SOULES: Let's see. Findings and  
14 conclusions?

15           MR. FULLER: I think that was supposed to be  
16 possessive after the court's original findings. You are  
17 saying change it to after files?

18           PROFESSOR EDGAR: After the court files  
19 original finding. Singular.

20           CHAIRMAN SOULES: Request for specified  
21 additional or amended findings and conclusions.  
22 Findings or conclusions, or both? In accordance with  
23 the procedures set forth in Rules 296, 297. The request  
24 for these findings shall be made within 10 days after  
25 the filing of the original findings and conclusions by

1 the court. And then we'll conform this notice language  
2 to that that we did on Page 999 and 296.

3 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Do we need that "shall be"  
4 in there twice? Shall be made and then served. The  
5 next-to-last line in 298 (a). That "shall be."

6 MR. FULLER: You can just say "and served."

7 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Yes. Because we've already  
8 said "shall be."

9 Judge Phillips had a question.

10 CHAIRMAN SOULES: I'm sorry, Judge.

11 CHIEF JUSTICE PHILLIPS: In accordance with  
12 the procedures set forth in Rule 296 and 297, what does  
13 that refer to?

14 MR. RAGLAND: The same procedures for making  
15 the findings and serving the findings and filing it with  
16 the clerk and giving them to all the parties.

17 MR. FULLER: Serving, mailing, noticing, all  
18 that bit.

19 MR. RAGLAND: That was the intent of it,  
20 anyway.

21 CHIEF JUSTICE PHILLIPS: It's all covered, it  
22 seems to me.

23 CHAIRMAN SOULES: I think maybe what Chief  
24 Justice Phillips is talking about here is we could just  
25 put a period after the word "court" and not have any

1 notice.

2 CHIEF JUSTICE PHILLIPS: Well, no, I'm  
3 reluctant to refer back to those other rules, because  
4 it's unclear what's being picked up and what's not.

5 MR. RAGLAND: The idea, Judge, I don't know  
6 whether it clearly states it or not, is to have the  
7 party making these -- it may not be the same party  
8 making additional or amended findings who made it  
9 initially. The idea was to incorporate that procedure  
10 as far as filing it, fix the date on which you count  
11 your response time, giving notice to the judge and  
12 giving notice to the other parties.

13 MR. FULLER: You know what we might create a  
14 little confusion with there, though, those rules, 296  
15 and 297, each have time limits in them, do they not?  
16 And I'm wondering if, as the Chief Justice says, it  
17 might not create some confusion if you refer back to  
18 those.

19 MR. RAGLAND: I hadn't thought about that.

20 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Would you just put a period  
21 after "both"?

22 CHIEF JUSTICE PHILLIPS: I would.

23 PROFESSOR EDGAR: That would eliminate the  
24 problem, potential question.

25 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Unless we're really picking

1 up something with this language. Y'all have thought  
2 this through. Can that be dropped without a problem?  
3 Why don't we hold that question about that deletion  
4 until we look at the rest of the rules and see if all  
5 the procedures are in place here in 298 to effectuate  
6 it. There's no notice of past due. Do we want notice  
7 of past due in connection with 298 filings?

8 MR. RAGLAND: I don't believe the present  
9 rules provide for that.

10 MR. FULLER: No, not on the addition of it.

11 MR. RAGLAND: On the amended or addition. It  
12 presently doesn't provide for it.

13 CHAIRMAN SOULES: So we're really not trying  
14 to get that in?

15 MR. RAGLAND: No reason you can't put it in.

16 MR. FULLER: I think we can leave those out  
17 without doing any violence to it.

18 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. I'll delete that for  
19 now. If it occurs that we need to get it back in, we  
20 can certainly restore it.

21 (a) then would be -- after the word "court,"  
22 we would put in the word "files" in the first line.

23 In the fourth line we would insert after  
24 the word "findings" the words "or conclusions." Put  
25 a period after "both."

1           In the fourth and fifth lines, we would  
2 strike the words "in accordance with the procedures set  
3 forth in Rules 296 and 297."

4           In the eighth and ninth lines, we would  
5 conform that to what we did for Rule 296 at Page 999,  
6 picking up the words "each party," of course. And  
7 that's the way (a) stands now.

8           Any objection to (a)?

9           There being none, that stands, then, as  
10 approved.

11           (b). "The court shall make and file" --  
12 Going back now to try to track this 297 language, "The  
13 court shall make and file any additional or amended  
14 findings and conclusions within 10 days"?

15           MR. FULLER: Omitted?

16           CHAIRMAN SOULES: Amended.

17           PROFESSOR EDGAR: Actually, is  
18 "additional" --

19           CHAIRMAN SOULES: Thank you. "Or amended  
20 findings and conclusions within 10 days after such  
21 request is filed."

22           MR. FULLER: Cause a copy?

23           CHAIRMAN SOULES: We can take "file such  
24 response with the clerk" out, because we said "make and  
25 file and cause a copy to be mailed to each party to the



1 suit." Is there any objection to (b) in that form?

2 PROFESSOR CARLSON: I have a suggestion. I  
3 notice that the original version said the court will  
4 file these additional findings and conclusions as may be  
5 proper. They may not want to file. This makes it sound  
6 obligatory. Is that the intent?

7 CHAIRMAN SOULES: We've got the word "any."  
8 The court shall make and file any additional. Any  
9 objection to (b) in this form?

10 There being none, that stands approved.

11 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Let me just raise one  
12 question. Justice Phillips touched on this earlier.  
13 You know, the current case law is, if you request  
14 findings of fact and conclusions of law and the court  
15 doesn't do anything, then there is the presumption that  
16 the court found the opposite. That's the case law.

17 CHIEF JUSTICE PHILLIPS: Most of the cases.

18 PROFESSOR EDGAR: That's always really  
19 bothered me. I don't know whether it bothers you or  
20 not.

21 MR. FULLER: But on additional or original?

22 PROFESSOR EDGAR: If you just make request  
23 for findings of fact, the court doesn't do anything,  
24 then there is the presumption that the court found the  
25 opposite.

1                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: My word. Is that to  
2 additional only or original?

3                   CHIEF JUSTICE PHILLIPS: I think that's only  
4 to additional.

5                   MR. FULLER: I thought it was, too.

6                   PROFESSOR EDGAR: Pardon me. It is only to  
7 additional.

8                   MR. FULLER: Because I don't know what the  
9 opposite would be on the original.

10                  PROFESSOR EDGAR: You're right, you're right,  
11 you're right. You make additional.

12                  CHAIRMAN SOULES: That loads you up when you  
13 decide to ask for them, doesn't it?

14                  CHIEF JUSTICE PHILLIPS: But there's places  
15 that you have to ask for them or you don't get the  
16 benefit -- there are some catch-22s in this area that --  
17 perhaps the courts have created that hole and they're  
18 going to have to dig their way out of it, but it could  
19 be done by a rule. Somebody needs to make a thorough  
20 study. There's very little scholarship on nonjury  
21 trials, for obvious reasons.

22                  CHAIRMAN SOULES: Except for that that's  
23 occurring here, we hope. Can we fix that now or do  
24 we let that ride?

25                  PROFESSOR EDGAR: I think it would be

1 appropriate to fix it here. Because here is where you  
2 are talking about your request for amended findings.

3 CHAIRMAN SOULES: All right. Now, the court  
4 shall make -- if the court fails to make them, what?

5 MR. DAVIS: Let's leave that alone here.

6 MR. FULLER: Anything you say is wrong.

7 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Well, if you wanted to  
8 direct it, I guess you could say that the failure of the  
9 court to make amended findings shall not be construed --  
10 well, I don't know. I haven't thought about it.

11 MR. FULLER: It would seem to me that the  
12 safest thing to do, if you are going to do anything,  
13 would be just to say the failure of the court to make  
14 additional finding of fact and conclusions of law would  
15 result in the only conclusions of fact -- fact and  
16 conclusions of law being the original ones found by  
17 the court, something of that type. From back to the  
18 original.

19 PROFESSOR EDGAR: I'm sorry I brought it up.

20 [Laughter]

21 MR. FULLER: I thought you would be.

22 CHIEF JUSTICE PHILLIPS: I move it be  
23 recommitted to Hadley for solution.

24 MR. O'QUINN: We move that that problem be  
25 recommitted to Hadley's committee.

1 MR. FULLER: Along with the committee.

2 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. We can.

3 CHIEF JUSTICE PHILLIPS: Not the whole rule,  
4 but that problem.

5 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Is it that complicated?  
6 Ken made a suggestion here that, in effect, there be  
7 no presumption --

8 MR. FULLER: I don't know how to say it.

9 CHIEF JUSTICE PHILLIPS: You could just say  
10 the failure to file additional or amended findings shall  
11 not --

12 PROFESSOR EDGAR: No presumption shall be  
13 created by the court's failure to make additional  
14 findings.

15 CHIEF JUSTICE PHILLIPS: I like that. If  
16 that's what you want to do. I've always been disturbed  
17 by that.

18 MR. BECK: Does that encourage the trial  
19 judge not to make them?

20 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Well, the current rule  
21 tends to discourage the trial court to make them if  
22 the court wants to really gut you pretty good.

23 CHAIRMAN SOULES: No findings or conclusions  
24 shall be deemed or presumed by any failure of the  
25 court --

1 CHIEF JUSTICE PHILLIPS: I'd flip it the  
2 other way. I'd do it the way Hadley dictated it.

3 CHAIRMAN SOULES: What's that?

4 MR. O'QUINN: Failure to make such additional  
5 findings or amended findings shall not result in any --

6 PROFESSOR EDGAR: No presumptions shall  
7 arise --

8 MR. O'QUINN: I think Luke's is better  
9 stated. No presumption of what?

10 CHAIRMAN SOULES: This says no findings or  
11 conclusions shall be deemed or presumed by any failure  
12 of the court to make additional or amended findings or  
13 conclusions.

14 PROFESSOR EDGAR: That's fine.

15 CHAIRMAN SOULES: All right.

16 Now, with that additional sentence in (b), is  
17 there any objection to (b)?

18 Being none, that stands approved.

19 (c). What does that bring to the table?

20 Does that really add anything?

21 MR. FULLER: Well, I guess that's just --  
22 that says how you deal with something that's been filed.  
23 When it gets file marked.

24 CHAIRMAN SOULES: We're going to do that in  
25 (a), aren't we?

1           MR. COLLINS: It directs the clerk to include  
2 that in the transcript on appeal.

3           PROFESSOR EDGAR: The clerk is directed to  
4 include certain things.

5           CHAIRMAN SOULES: Where is the direction to  
6 the transcript?

7           PROFESSOR DORSANEO: TRAP 51. Automatically  
8 goes in.

9           CHAIRMAN SOULES: What does it say, Bill?

10          PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Unless otherwise  
11 designated, blah, blah, blah, blah, the court's findings  
12 of fact and conclusions of law, which I think would  
13 include all of them, not just the original.

14          MR. O'QUINN: Including the amended.

15          CHAIRMAN SOULES: What's going to go in the  
16 transcript ought to be in Rule 51, not someplace else.

17          MR. O'QUINN: Makes sense.

18          MR. RAGLAND: Of course, you can designate  
19 more if you want to.

20          MR. COLLINS: You can designate additional.

21          PROFESSOR EDGAR: But 51 is where it ought to  
22 be. I don't think it needs to be in 298.

23          CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. So (c) is un-  
24 necessary? Is that right or not?

25          PROFESSOR EDGAR: I think so.

1 MR. RAGLAND: I don't know why I put it in  
2 there.

3 MR. HERRING: Does 51 pick up --

4 PROFESSOR EDGAR: You don't need to include  
5 the request unless somebody wants it included. Unless  
6 there's some basis for showing error.

7 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Any objection to omitting  
8 (c)?

9 There being none, (c) of proposed Rule 298 on  
10 Page 1042 and 1043 would be deleted.

11 MR. COLLINS: I have just a general question  
12 for the sense of uniformity. What's the magic on 10  
13 days in Rule 298? Or is there any magic? Why don't we  
14 make that 30 days, like filing motions for new trials,  
15 so that any post-judgment activity, post-trial activity,  
16 be a 30-day deadline instead of having 10 days?

17 CHAIRMAN SOULES: You're in a position where  
18 the parties by now should have looked at findings and  
19 conclusions and probably can do a faster response time  
20 than 30 if getting on with the appeal or getting on with  
21 the process is important.

22 MR. FULLER: Five days here, ten days there.  
23 We added five days to the brief to the attention of the  
24 court that none had been filed. Now if you add that  
25 you've got -- hell, you've added nearly another month

1 to your appellate process.

2 MR. COLLINS: Well, you had that in jury  
3 trials, anyway. In essence, what this is --

4 MR. FULLER: We want to get this damned thing  
5 over with.

6 MR. COLLINS: Well, I know. But, in essence,  
7 what this is, this is a motion for new trial in a  
8 nonjury case, is really what you're talking about.  
9 We don't have it labeled that, but that's what it is.

10 MR. RAGLAND: John, I can tell you why --  
11 there's nothing magic about 10 except that it is more  
12 than the present rule provides, 5, which means that if  
13 you file a request for additional findings on Friday  
14 afternoon, then two of the five days are used up before  
15 anybody knows about it.

16 MR. COLLINS: I understand. I'm in favor  
17 of the 10. I'm just, in the sense of uniformity,  
18 suggesting 30.

19 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, the first ones only  
20 have 20. You only have 20 days to make it. Should we  
21 make them both 20 days?

22 MR. BECK: You're talking about additional  
23 findings. When you get to that stage it seems to me you  
24 ought to know your case, know what the findings should  
25 have been or excluded and you shouldn't need the full 20



1 days. It ought to be less.

2 MR. RAGLAND: There's an argument in favor of  
3 expanding the 10 days because the person who makes a  
4 request for additional findings may not be the same  
5 person who made the original findings. So there could  
6 be an argument made for expanding that period of time.

7 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Want to put 20 in both  
8 places?

9 Elaine.

10 PROFESSOR CARLSON: If there's no motion for  
11 new trial filed, then does the court just retain power  
12 after 30 days to make these findings and conclusions?  
13 When we extend all these --

14 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Doesn't have 30 days.  
15 That's over.

16 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Plenary power for 30 days  
17 after signing and that's it.

18 CHAIRMAN SOULES: This is basically conceived  
19 to be done before the judgment is signed, isn't it?

20 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: No. It's part of the  
21 appeal, not part of anything else. It's part of the  
22 appeal. I think you could make them later.

23 CHAIRMAN SOULES: If the judge signs the  
24 judgment, this is pretty well cut off.

25 JUDGE ROBERTSON: The Court of Appeals can

1 send them back even.

2 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: There's really no big  
3 hurry here on this.

4 CHAIRMAN SOULES: That's why we like jury  
5 trials, isn't it, John?

6 MR. O'QUINN: One of the reasons. I want to  
7 apologize for not being back on time. I'm not feeling  
8 well.

9 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Is there a proposal that we  
10 change 10 to some other number of days? Do you want to  
11 make that 20, John?

12 MR. COLLINS: I was just tossing it out.

13 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Leave it 10.

14 MR. DAVIS: While we're talking about days,  
15 on Page 1044, Paragraph (c), 297, when we extended the  
16 days for 297 (b), we did not extend the days in (c).

17 CHAIRMAN SOULES: What should they be?

18 MR. DAVIS: At least another five days. I'm  
19 going to ask y'all to consider whether we still want to  
20 give 30 days instead of 20 days to make the original  
21 findings of fact or conclusions of law. And the idea  
22 that what we're trying to do and our problem has been,  
23 the courts have not been doing them. And the longer you  
24 put something off, the easier it is. And most of these  
25 are going to be written up for them anyway, all you are

1 going to have to do is sign it. It just seems like to  
2 me 30 days is a little too long. But regardless of what  
3 it is, we have to change the days in (c) to at least  
4 give 10 days after (b).

5 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Which would be 50 days.

6 MR. DAVIS: As we stand now, I think (c) has  
7 40 days, if I remember right. (c) is going to have to  
8 be at least 50.

9 MR. RAGLAND: Tom, let me see if I've got  
10 this figured out right. The 10 days under 296 is dated  
11 from the date the request for additional findings were  
12 made and not from the date the original findings were  
13 requested.

14 MR. DAVIS: I'm sorry. 296?

15 MR. RAGLAND: Look on Page 1042.

16 PROFESSOR EDGAR: That 10-day period starts  
17 after the request is filed.

18 MR. RAGLAND: For additional findings. The  
19 time period that you're speaking of here is under 297,  
20 which brings it back to the filing the original.

21 MR. DAVIS: Yes, yes, yes.

22 MR. RAGLAND: Does that answer your question?

23 MR. DAVIS: Well, (a) of 297, as I'm  
24 understanding it, gives 30 days for him to file.

25 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Right.

1 MR. DAVIS: Then if he fails to do it from  
2 the same starting time, you have 35 days, which we  
3 change to 40 in order to --

4 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Notice of past due.

5 PROFESSOR EDGAR: After the filing of the  
6 original request.

7 MR. DAVIS: Then it jumps and says "Upon  
8 filing the notice in (b) above," which is the 40 days,  
9 then the time to respond is extended to 45 days from  
10 the date the original request was filed.

11 CHAIRMAN SOULES: And you want to give 10  
12 days. So that should be 50.

13 MR. DAVIS: I think it should be 10 days.

14 MR. FULLER: Change it to 50.

15 MR. RAGLAND: We shortened it on the other  
16 end, didn't we?

17 MR. DAVIS: I suggested we shorten the 30  
18 days, but that hasn't been done. But would the 30, 40,  
19 50 --

20 CHAIRMAN SOULES: I guess we could get a show  
21 of hands whether the judge should have 20 days or 30  
22 days and then move all these back.

23 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: [Bronx cheer]

24 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Is that a reaction? I  
25 don't think the court reporter got that.

1 MR. FULLER: He overreacted again.

2 CHAIRMAN SOULES: How many feel that the  
3 trial judge should have 30 days to make these findings?

4 MR. FULLER: The old rule was 20, wasn't it?  
5 Wasn't the old rule 20?

6 CHAIRMAN SOULES: How many feel the trial  
7 judge should have 20 days to make the original finding?

8 All right. There's consensus that that be  
9 20.

10 So let's go back and look at 297. (a) is 20  
11 days.

12 PROFESSOR EDGAR: That's 10 less than he has  
13 now.

14 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, let's see.

15 PROFESSOR EDGAR: It's on Page 1022. Rule  
16 297.

17 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Oh, yes.

18 PROFESSOR EDGAR: He now has 30 days. You  
19 are going to shorten that time?

20 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, the vote was to --

21 PROFESSOR EDGAR: I'm not sure we knew what  
22 we were doing.

23 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Be sure we know we're  
24 changing the existing time period.

25 MR. SPIVEY: Was that a first?

1 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Again, those for 30.

2 MR. O'QUINN: That's the rule right now?

3 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Depending on when the  
4 request is made. It has down to 20.

5 CHAIRMAN SOULES: How many for 20?

6 Vote stays the same. Consensus says it  
7 should be 20. So we go back to 297 (a) and that's  
8 20 days.

9 And then (b) becomes 30 days.

10 MR. DAVIS: And (c) will be 40.

11 CHAIRMAN SOULES: (c) is 40 days.

12 Now, on the composite --

13 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: One question.

14 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Let's have order. Nothing  
15 is getting on the record here.

16 Bill, you've got --

17 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: One question. I was out  
18 of the room and I apologize. I forgot to check out,  
19 that's the reason I did that.

20 But on the rule for additional and amended  
21 findings, (a) now just simply requests filing with the  
22 clerk the request for additional or amended. Right?

23 CHAIRMAN SOULES: No. All these requests are  
24 going to have to conform with what we did in 296 on Page  
25 999. All the notice requirements are going to be the

1 same as 296. Serve everybody, get one to the judge.

2 Okay.

3 Now, with 296, 297 and 298 as they are  
4 presently before the committee, we voted on them  
5 individually and I believe the commitment to Tom was  
6 that we would then vote on them as a composite. We're  
7 ready to do that. Those in favor of 296, 297, 298 as  
8 they now stand say aye.

9 Opposed?

10 Okay. The ayes have it. Those will be  
11 recommended.

12 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Now look on Page 1043,  
13 if you will. I've talked to Bill about this. The  
14 appellate rules will need to be amended to accommodate  
15 the expanded timetable, because, you see, now the  
16 appellate record on nonjury trials has to be filed  
17 within 60 days, as I recall, after the judgment is  
18 signed. And we're extending that.

19 Now, my recommendation would be -- and this  
20 is a policy decision, I think, that the committee needs  
21 to make. I frankly don't know why we have a different  
22 time period for nonjury cases and a different appellate  
23 timetable for jury cases. I don't know why that can't  
24 be standardized. And it seems to me that we can solve  
25 this problem we're facing now by simply having an

1 appellate timetable for nonjury cases to read as they  
2 now read for jury cases.

3 CHAIRMAN SOULES: What TRAP rule?

4 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Page 1043. I listed them  
5 there.

6 MR. SPIVEY: A simpler motion in almost  
7 exact words, isn't it clerical to go back and make the  
8 changes?

9 CHAIRMAN SOULES: I don't know. There are so  
10 many nonjury appeals I think we're just going to have to  
11 look at that. Maybe it won't take very long. If it  
12 does, I don't know what we do with 296, 297, 298,  
13 because we've got to fix that.

14 PROFESSOR EDGAR: We need to do something  
15 with the appellate rules, though, in adopting those.

16 MR. HATCHELL: First of all, the time limits  
17 are the same except in those cases where the motions  
18 are filed, a solution would be to change 29 (b) to  
19 give an extension anytime a request is filed.

20 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Is that right, professors?  
21 Appellate practitioners, does that sound  
22 right?

23 All right.

24 PROFESSOR EDGAR: But that really doesn't  
25 solve a policy question, though, about why we have



1 different time periods for different types of appeals  
2 in civil cases.

3 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Mike says we don't.

4 MR. FULLER: Motion for new trial.

5 PROFESSOR EDGAR: But if. That's what I'm  
6 saying. So, if you file requests for findings under  
7 Mike's suggestion, then you've got a different timetable  
8 than if you don't file a request for findings of fact  
9 and conclusions of law.

10 MR. COLLINS: Well, you have a different  
11 timetable in a jury trial, too.

12 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Why do you?

13 MR. COLLINS: If you file a motion for new  
14 trial. You have the same timetable if nothing happens  
15 after judgment in both jury and non.

16 MR. HATCHELL: If that's what you want to do.  
17 I'm not suggesting we did do that. That's the only way  
18 I know to do it.

19 CHAIRMAN SOULES: It's got to be fixed. Look  
20 at 329. Where in 329 do we put this?

21 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Pardon.

22 CHAIRMAN SOULES: I'm asking Mike. Where  
23 would we put it in 329?

24 MR. HATCHELL: Oh, it's (b), isn't it? I  
25 don't have a rule book. I hate these rules so bad I

1 don't want to do anything to preserve them.

2 MR. COLLINS: Mr. Reporter, be sure and get  
3 Mr. Hatchell's remarks.

4 [Laughter]

5 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Are you going to report on  
6 329 (b)?

7 PROFESSOR EDGAR: No, that's not mine.  
8 That's why I contacted Bill.

9 MR. HATCHELL: It must be in a TRAP rule.

10 PROFESSOR EDGAR: The timetables are in the  
11 TRAP rules, but to cure the problem you're trying -- by  
12 the method you're suggesting, we have to deal with 329  
13 (b).

14 MR. HATCHELL: It would be 41 for the  
15 perfection and then for the record it would be --

16 PROFESSOR EDGAR: 54 (a).

17 MR. HATCHELL: 54 (a). What you would do to  
18 change it would be to also provide or to substitute for  
19 the motion for new trial practice in nonjury cases if a  
20 request for findings of fact and conclusions of law was  
21 made. That would extend --

22 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Were timely made. Made  
23 timely.

24 CHAIRMAN SOULES: I need language and a place  
25 for it.

1                   PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Frankly, I have an  
2 internal debate as to whether it's necessary, because  
3 the nonjury work that -- well, Ken and I have done,  
4 we've done a lot of those. We always file a motion for  
5 new trial. So we're always on a longer track. It is  
6 an extra step that doesn't make a lot of sense except  
7 to extend the timetable.

8                   MR. FULLER: Except to us. It makes sense to  
9 us. Right?

10                  PROFESSOR EDGAR: Well, certainly most  
11 appellate practitioners are going to automatically file  
12 a motion for new trial simply to extend the appellate  
13 timetable. But there are a lot of people out there who  
14 don't do this every day.

15                  MR. FULLER: I feel constrained to make a  
16 comment at this time.

17                  PROFESSOR EDGAR: We have to do it here,  
18 though.

19                  CHAIRMAN SOULES: We have to do this. I need  
20 language and I need a place to put it, or else we can't  
21 go forward with what we've just voted on, we've got to  
22 just back off of that.

23                  MR. FULLER: That's what I want to mention,  
24 Luke. This, to me, really points up the sin of our  
25 ways. We're tinkering with things to try to make them a

1 little bit better and a little bit clearer. And this is  
2 the very thing that I was talking about earlier. We're  
3 making too damned many changes. When you make a change,  
4 you upset the equilibrium all the way across the board.  
5 Okay. We voted. But I said it. Don't make any more  
6 changes than you have to. Because when you do, you  
7 just create extra problems and it's no better.

8 CHAIRMAN SOULES: There are some things that  
9 are getting fixed in this series of 290 rules.

10 MR. FULLER: But it wasn't bad broke. It was  
11 working.

12 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Let's go ahead and fix this  
13 right now. We're bound to be able to find it.

14 MR. O'QUINN: Where is the timetable for a  
15 nonjury case?

16 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Appellate Rule 41 (a) (1).  
17 And you would have to say "or, within 90 days after  
18 the judgment is signed if a timely motion for new trial  
19 has been filed by any party or if findings of fact or  
20 conclusions of law have been requested." Isn't that  
21 what you would have to say?

22 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: In a nonjury case.

23 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Do you ask for those in  
24 jury cases?

25 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: You might ask for

1 additional findings under 79.

2 CHIEF JUSTICE PHILLIPS: I wouldn't give them  
3 an extra delay step by doing it, though. If you allow  
4 some delay by doing it, we'll see a lot more of them in  
5 jury trials, which we don't want.

6 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: That's what I'm saying.  
7 I'd say in a nonjury trial, in order to not have there  
8 be any confusion --

9 MR. SPIVEY: Say again.

10 CHAIRMAN SOULES: We would add, then, at the  
11 end of the first sentence of Rule 41 --

12 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: (a) (1).

13 CHAIRMAN SOULES: -- (a) (1), we would put  
14 a comma after "party," say, "or if any party has filed a  
15 request for findings of fact and conclusions of law in  
16 a nonjury case."

17 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Timely filed or filed  
18 timely. You would want to make it timely, wouldn't you?

19 CHAIRMAN SOULES: "Or if any party has timely  
20 filed a request for findings of fact or conclusions of  
21 law in a nonjury case."

22 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Yes.

23 CHAIRMAN SOULES: All in favor say aye.

24 Opposed?

25 Ayes have it.

1                   PROFESSOR DORSANEQ: You've got to go over  
2 here and do the same thing for the record, if you are  
3 going to do it.

4                   PROFESSOR EDGAR: 54 (a). You would have to  
5 put exactly the same clause in the sixth line, after the  
6 word "party."

7                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: By any party --

8                   PROFESSOR EDGAR: Or.

9                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: -- comma, or the same  
10 language we just put in, and then comma.

11                   PROFESSOR EDGAR: Within 120 days after the  
12 judgment is signed.

13                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. Does that fit?

14                   PROFESSOR EDGAR: Yes, I think that's all we  
15 need to do. Now, that --

16                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: In' favor, say aye.

17                   MR. HATCHELL: The first comment I made I  
18 think is still valid. I'm not positive about what we  
19 want to do, but we will have a situation, the way we've  
20 done it, where the trial court's plenary power periods  
21 will be different in nonjury cases than in jury trials.  
22 Because we haven't done any amendments in 329 (b), which  
23 I'm not advocating we do, but we will have that  
24 discrepancy.

25                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: How big a problem is that?

1 MR. HATCHELL: I don't know.

2 MR. DAVIS: We're trying to make everything  
3 the same. What do we have to do?

4 MR. COLLINS: Are there more nonjury appeals  
5 than there are jury appeals?

6 MR. FULLER: I would think so.

7 CHIEF JUSTICE PHILLIPS: No, I doubt it.

8 JUSTICE HECHT: More jury appeals.

9 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Are we done with this?  
10 Or do we need to do more? As far as we can tell.

11 MR. DAVIS: What do you suggest we do?

12 MR. HATCHELL: I'm not suggesting any  
13 opinion, I just want to point out --

14 MR. DAVIS: If you were going to change it --

15 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. Mike, I want to ask  
16 you to think about this one. If you see that we've got  
17 something here that is not going to work because we have  
18 an oversight -- maybe Elaine, too -- because we have an  
19 oversight, then get a letter to the chair, will you  
20 please, right away, and we will see that the Court gets  
21 that with some suggestion that action on these be  
22 delayed until we get it fixed.

23 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: 329 (b), we really get  
24 down to dealing with some very fundamental revisions in  
25 the procedural rules that took years and years to write.

1 MR. O'QUINN: Got screwed up.

2 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I wrote it, drafted it,  
3 wrote it down in handwriting, and I don't think that I  
4 could sit here and draft it now. I would be afraid to  
5 recommend to anybody a draft that would be done like  
6 that. Or one that would be done at home and sent in.

7 CHAIRMAN SOULES: I don't think we can do  
8 this now. If you, Mike, Bill, Elaine --

9 MR. SPIVEY: Not me. I've got a question.

10 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Broadus has his hand up.

11 But if you-all will, please, look at this and  
12 tell us if we've created a problem here that needs to be  
13 fixed before these rules are passed on by the Supreme  
14 Court, whether they adopt them or don't adopt them.

15 MR. SPIVEY: Would you increase that charge  
16 just a little bit and ask those other persons whom you  
17 have named on that subcommittee to try to coordinate  
18 these rules and see if they can't tailor this to create  
19 companion rules for jury and nonjury trials so that we  
20 have a more simplified judicial process?

21 MR. COLLINS: And then we're going to come  
22 back a year from now and change them again. That's  
23 what's gonna happen.

24 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, for now, if you three  
25 will, work with Hadley and Tom Ragland to be sure that



1 we haven't created something here that's just a schism  
2 that we have to get out of. If so, we certainly need to  
3 so advise the Court promptly. Let me know.

4 MR. DAVIS: Talking about the plenary power  
5 of the Court or --

6 CHAIRMAN SOULES: We've got to go on, Tom.

7 MR. DAVIS: -- coming to an end before he  
8 makes his findings of fact --

9 CHAIRMAN SOULES: That's a problem I was just  
10 advised was not a problem. He can make them after.

11 Okay. Next, Hadley. Do you have other rules  
12 to report on?

13 PROFESSOR EDGAR: I think so. Just a minute.

14 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay.

15 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Rule 305 is on Page 1048.  
16 We passed that yesterday, didn't' we?

17 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Yes, we did.

18 PROFESSOR EDGAR: All right.

19 Now, at the top of the cover sheet, I see a  
20 reference to Rule 306a on Page 1048. And I don't know  
21 what that is.

22 CHAIRMAN SOULES: I don't either.

23 MS. HALFACRE: Move over to 1049.

24 CHAIRMAN SOULES: It's on 1049.

25 MS. HALFACRE: Loomis's letter again.

1                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: It's on 1053, I guess, is  
2 where Wendell Loomis talks about 1052.

3                   MR. FULLER: We talked about that yesterday  
4 and decided we couldn't --

5                   PROFESSOR EDGAR: That's been resolved.

6                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: We've got that resolved?  
7 Okay.

8                   PROFESSOR EDGAR: All right.  
9 That's all I have, Mr. Chairman.

10                  CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay.

11                  Let's see. David, you had a matter that was  
12 over from yesterday.

13                  PROFESSOR EDGAR: On Rule 305 on Page 1048,  
14 we resolved that issue yesterday? Or did we hold that  
15 over till today?

16                  CHAIRMAN SOULES: 1048. We approved this,  
17 changing "either" to "any," changing "person" to  
18 "party."

19                  David.

20                  MR. BECK: All right. There were two items  
21 that were carried over till today. One had to do with  
22 the problem that was raised about who can be present  
23 during a deposition. There were examples of dogs being  
24 present, and four and five witnesses, and so on. I have  
25 drafted something. I've talked to John O'Quinn about

1 it. John may want to make two additional comments,  
2 because there are a couple of things we talked about  
3 that I don't think we can agree on. But let me just  
4 give you the essence of what I've done and tell you why.

5 "In the absence of court order or the written  
6 agreement of counsel, no witness shall attend a  
7 deposition of another witness. This rule does not  
8 require exclusion of (1) a party who is a natural person  
9 or the spouse of such natural person, or (2) an officer  
10 or employee of a party which is not a natural person  
11 designated as its representative by its attorney."

12 Now, this comes essentially from Rule 614 of  
13 the Texas Rules of Evidence. There is one major change  
14 between the Texas Rule of Evidence and this proposal,  
15 and that is that the Texas Rule of Evidence has an  
16 additional category of persons who cannot be excluded,  
17 and that is a person whose presence is shown to be  
18 essential to the presentation of the case.

19 John, I think, objected to that in this  
20 proposal, and I tend to agree with him, because if  
21 you think you need to have an expert present during  
22 a deposition, you can always go and get the court's  
23 permission to do so. When you're talking about the rule  
24 of evidence, the court is there. And if you've got any  
25 problems, the court can resolve them right away.

1 I think what we are trying to solve is  
2 problems without the necessity of having to get a court  
3 involved and having to go to the courthouse to resolve  
4 matters which most reasonable attorneys can work out,  
5 anyway.

6 So that, Mr. Chairman, is the proposal.

7 MR. FULLER: But your lead-in language was  
8 "no other witness."

9 MR. BECK: "No witness shall attend the  
10 deposition of another witness."

11 MR. FULLER: That doesn't preclude the  
12 situation where this intimidation person they're  
13 bringing is not going to be a witness.

14 CHIEF JUSTICE PHILLIPS: The dog is not going  
15 to be a witness.

16 CHAIRMAN SOULES: No person shall attend the  
17 deposition of another person.

18 PROFESSOR EDGAR: No person or other animal.

19 CHAIRMAN SOULES: No person or dog.

20 MR. O'QUINN: Then they'll bring a cat.

21 MR. FULLER: You are making the decision at  
22 the time of the deposition whether or not the person  
23 they have there is going to be called as a witness.  
24 They can always say, "I'm not going to call him as a  
25 witness."

1           CHAIRMAN SOULES: Just a minute. Let me get  
2 organized here. 208. I think you said 200, but we  
3 ought to pick up --

4           MR. BECK: The next question is: Where does  
5 this go? If you're going to put it in Rule 200, that's  
6 the oral deposition rule. If you are going to also  
7 include it in the written question rule, that's rule  
8 208. Bill Dorsaneo had a good suggestion, which was:  
9 You may want to put it in Rule 166b, which governs  
10 all discovery, which would take care of your written  
11 questions and your oral depositions.

12           CHAIRMAN SOULES: I suggest we make it a rule  
13 between 189 and 199, because they're vacant now, and it  
14 would apply to all depositions and it would be in the  
15 deposition area.

16           MR. BECK: That's fine.

17           CHAIRMAN SOULES: So we've got that language.  
18 You are moving to adopt that language somewhere in these  
19 vacant rules so that it would apply to all deposition  
20 proceedings. No person can attend the deposition of  
21 another person unless they're a party or spouse of a  
22 party, unless there's a court order permitting that  
23 attendance?

24           MR. BECK: Or the agreement of counsel.

25           CHAIRMAN SOULES: That's taken care of by a

1 completely different rule which says parties can agree  
2 to bury these rules at will. We don't need that in this  
3 rule.

4 MR. FULLER: I have a question. Where are  
5 you going to fit in --

6 CHAIRMAN SOULES: That is a proposition and  
7 it's ready for debate.

8 MR. FULLER: Question on it, though. How  
9 about the case where you as a lawyer need a bona fide  
10 paralegal present? My question to you is: Will your  
11 language require me to go to the court and get a court  
12 order in order to have my paralegal sit in?

13 MR. BECK: I talk in terms of witnesses.  
14 You have to have the court reporter, you may need an  
15 interpreter, you may need four legal assistants, you may  
16 have an associate with you. You can't put all of that  
17 in the rule. So what I tried to do was to deal solely  
18 with the witness. Now, if you are talking about third-  
19 party observers, I'm sorry, I've never had a problem  
20 with that. Because if the deposition is in my office,  
21 I don't want somebody there, I throw them out.

22 MR. FULLER: Well, that's a major problem  
23 in our practice. That's what brought this to light to  
24 begin with. We do a lot of domestic-relations practice.  
25 That's all we do. And it is a major problem. You know,

1 the wife shows up to take my client's deposition, she's  
2 got the fellow's two prior wives sitting there, or his  
3 banker or mortgage holder. It's a major problem. I'd  
4 like to see it solved.

5 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Tom Davis.

6 MR. DAVIS: I think you've got it turned  
7 around the wrong way. What you are going to do is  
8 increase the time of the court to get orders. I think  
9 it ought to be the other way, that it's going to be the  
10 burden on the person who wants to exclude somebody to  
11 get the order, rather than me having to get an order  
12 every time I want to bring --

13 MR. FULLER: No. The problem with that is,  
14 you don't know until you show up for the deposition.  
15 See, you don't know who they're going to bring to the  
16 deposition until you show up. We talked about that  
17 yesterday. Then people come from out of town, you've  
18 got your court reporter. My perception is, if you want  
19 someone extra in, you ought to have to go to court ahead  
20 of time and get permission and fight that battle before  
21 everyone has sat down with all the records to take the  
22 deposition.

23 MR. DAVIS: Let me outline a very specific  
24 problem. Most of my cases are fairly technical in  
25 dealing with aviation. Many times I have an expert

1 flutter witness. There are not many flutter experts  
2 in the country. When I'm taking the deposition of the  
3 defendant's flutter expert, I want my flutter expert  
4 sitting there next to me to help me out with terminology  
5 or when the guy's ducking the question and I don't know  
6 it. Now, I can't ever say that man is not going to be  
7 a witness, because he is going to be a witness. And  
8 they're going to have a chance to depose him. And  
9 whether he is sitting in that room or not, he's going  
10 to see that deposition before his deposition is taken  
11 if his is not taken first. But I need him there. It's  
12 important, it's imperative. And this is in nearly every  
13 case. And to have to go to get an order from the court  
14 before I can have him there, I'm not really in favor of.

15 MR. SPIVEY: Can't you handle this by some  
16 methodology other than trying to aim at the identity of  
17 the person that's there and just address the  
18 intimidation factor?

19 MR. BECK: Well, the trouble is, you can't  
20 write a rule of general applicability by taking these  
21 isolated examples of dogs and former wives showing up  
22 and everything else. This one is a real problem,  
23 because this happens quite frequently. That's why Rule  
24 614 of the Texas Rules of Evidence has this category for  
25 a person whose presence is essential to the present



1 preparation of the case. I don't have any objection to  
2 having that person there, but I left it out because John  
3 had some concerns about it. Which he may want to speak  
4 to.

5 MR. FULLER: Isn't your problem taken care  
6 of by the agreement factor? You said, "Let's agree."  
7 I gather the guy on the other side has got the same  
8 problem you do, he wants to take your expert.

9 MR. DAVIS: No. The one whose deposition is  
10 taken first doesn't have that problem. So why should he  
11 agree? I mean --

12 MR. FULLER: I don't know the answer.

13 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Let's see if I can help  
14 this. If we go to Rule 200 (2), Notice of Examination,  
15 this may not fix the written deposition, but if we make  
16 the notice of the deposition state the identity of all  
17 persons who will attend in addition to the parties,  
18 spouses of parties, counsel and the officer taking the  
19 deposition, or counsel, employees of counsel -- and I  
20 realize that can be abused, but at least we should try  
21 to accommodate that, then --

22 MR. FULLER: If you make the notice include  
23 those names?

24 CHAIRMAN SOULES: The notice would have to  
25 state that. Then you could file a motion for protective

1 order.

2 MR. FULLER: I'll settle for that. Just let  
3 me know ahead of time, give me a chance to go to the  
4 court.

5 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Then whether it's dogs or  
6 people --

7 MR. COLLINS: If it's done by agreement and  
8 they show up and there's somebody there you don't want,  
9 then you don't have an agreement. It's either done by  
10 agreement or notice. So it's fairly simple.

11 CHAIRMAN SOULES: The identity of all persons  
12 who will attend in addition to the parties, spouses of  
13 parties, counsel, employees of counsel -- I'm using  
14 "employees" in the strict sense. I'm talking about  
15 your paralegals, somebody that's on your payroll.

16 MR. SPIVEY: I sure fear we're making  
17 something a lot more technical than we need to.

18 MR. DAVIS: How about those present for  
19 the deposition?

20 CHAIRMAN SOULES: If they're in the notice.  
21 When you notice the deposition, you go through what has  
22 got to be stated and it gets down to documents that  
23 they're supposed to bring, and state the identity of  
24 all persons who will attend in addition to the parties,  
25 spouses of parties, counsel, employees of counsel, and

1 the officer taking the deposition.

2 MR. BECK: Luke, do you need to be that  
3 explicit? Why can't you simply require them to put in  
4 the notice if they want to bring anybody whose presence  
5 is essential to the presentation of their cause? In  
6 other words, that would take care of the expert. But if  
7 you start having to list, you know, the lawyers, the --

8 CHAIRMAN SOULES: No, this says "other than."  
9 It's the identity of all persons who will attend in  
10 addition to these.

11 MR. O'QUINN: The problem with that is, if  
12 I don't misunderstand you, you said that it isn't  
13 open-ended. You say employees. They would put all the  
14 employees in there and all listen to the deposition.  
15 My suggestion --

16 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Employees of counsel.

17 MR. O'QUINN: I thought you said of counsel.  
18 I misunderstood. Well, it would be my suggestion that  
19 we take the three categories that David came up with --  
20 the parties, the corporate representatives and persons  
21 necessary to help the lawyer, whatever that language is.  
22 But those, the third kind, would have to be --

23 MR. BECK: Identified in the notice.

24 MR. O'QUINN: You could say in the notice  
25 "I'm bringing a paralegal consultant and an expert,"

1 period.

2 CHAIRMAN SOULES: I may want to propose that  
3 somebody hear who is not in that category.

4 MR. O'QUINN: Such as?

5 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Another witness.

6 MR. BECK: Then you've got to get the  
7 agreement of counsel or --

8 MR. O'QUINN: We have a philosophical  
9 disagreement about the rule.

10 MR. BECK: Anybody else essential to the  
11 preparation of the case. I don't think most lawyers  
12 would object to the expert being present, but supposing  
13 John is taking my man's deposition, key man, and I bring  
14 in five people and I say, "All these people are  
15 essential to the preparation of my case"?

16 MR. O'QUINN: "We're 'gonna watch you."

17 MR. BECK: Yes. See?

18 CHAIRMAN SOULES: But if we identify them in  
19 the notice --

20 MR. BECK: That tells him what I'm going to  
21 do in advance and he can run down there and get a court  
22 order.

23 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Why don't we permit these  
24 people to go --

25 MR. SPIVEY: Keep in mind we're trying to

1 keep the involvement of the court out of this.

2 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Exactly. That's why I'm  
3 saying these people go to the deposition without  
4 identification: Parties, spouses of parties, counsel,  
5 employees of counsel, and the officers taking the  
6 deposition. And the witness.

7 MR. O'QUINN: What about the corporate  
8 representative?

9 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Then, I guess, in addition  
10 to the witness. The witness needs to be here.

11 MR. DAVIS: If you bring your dog, you have  
12 to tell the dog's name.

13 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Anybody else that comes,  
14 you've got to put it in the notice that they're going to  
15 attend.

16 MR. O'QUINN: One more thing. If I'm taking  
17 your people's deposition and I send you a notice and I  
18 say "I'm bringing a consulting expert," if you want to  
19 have somebody there, you can't put that in the notice.  
20 There's got to be some document by which you tell me you  
21 intend to bring four other employees of the corporation.  
22 So I don't know what that document is going to be  
23 called, but you need something.

24 MR. DAVIS: If you're a witness, you may  
25 bring two more people.

1                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: All right. If any other  
2 party intends to attend the deposition, he must give  
3 timely notice of the identity of such other parties.  
4 Other persons.

5                   John, I'm going to add this or I'm proposing  
6 to add this: If any other party intends to have such  
7 other persons -- those other persons that we just --  
8 attend, that party must give timely notice of the  
9 identities of such other persons.

10                  MR. FULLER: Makes the notice go both ways.

11                  CHAIRMAN SOULES: Makes the notice go both  
12 ways.

13                  MR. O'QUINN: Fine. You may get a debate  
14 about the time. If you start putting deadlines in, then  
15 you've got a problem. He'll fax it to you at 8 PM the  
16 day before the deposition starts.

17                  PROFESSOR DORSANEO: These flubber experts,  
18 are they allowed?

19                  MR. FULLER: Flutter, not flubber.

20                  PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Flubber.

21                  CHAIRMAN SOULES: How crucial is this on a  
22 deposition on written interrogatories?

23                  PROFESSOR BLAKELY: Tom Ragland wanted them.

24                  MR. BECK: Somebody suggested them yesterday.  
25 I don't think it's a problem. Normally what I ask on

1 cross-questions is: "Who all was present" and so on.

2 Tom, what do you think?

3 MR. RAGLAND: The problem is having someone  
4 there to coach the witness. You may want to withdraw  
5 your written questions.

6 MR. DAVIS: You write your script beforehand.

7 CHAIRMAN SOULES: I will add that same  
8 language to Rule 208 in the second paragraph, where  
9 it talks about the notice that goes for a written  
10 deposition.

11 Now I'm trying to look at 188, which is  
12 foreign jurisdiction.

13 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I don't think that deals  
14 with the manner.

15 CHAIRMAN SOULES: I guess it doesn't.

16 I guess we'll vote. Should that language,  
17 then, be added to Rule 200 (2) (a), and in the second  
18 paragraph 208? Let me read it again. It's easier in  
19 200 (a) (2), but the notice -- that's not in the words,  
20 but the notice shall state, in addition to the other  
21 things that are required in notices under 200, 208, the  
22 following: The identity of all persons who will attend,  
23 in addition to the witness --

24 MR. FULLER: Other than? Other than, rather  
25 than in addition to? Other than.

1                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: The identity of other  
2 persons who will attend other than the witness, parties,  
3 spouses of parties, counsel, employees of counsel, and  
4 the officer taking the deposition. If any other party  
5 intends to have any such other persons attend, that  
6 party must give timely notice of the identities of such  
7 other persons.

8                   MR. O'QUINN: That's fine.

9                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay.

10                  In favor say aye.

11                  Opposed?

12                  That passes unanimously.

13                  PROFESSOR BLAKELY: Would you, Luther, at the  
14 end of Civil Evidence Rule 614, put "Comment: See Rule"  
15 whatever it is, "Rule of Civil Procedure 200 respecting  
16 the taking of depositions"?

17                  CHAIRMAN SOULES: 200, 208.

18                  MR. BECK: Just so the record is clear, as I  
19 understand what we did, the basic amendment includes the  
20 basic changes that we had in --

21                  PROFESSOR BLAKELY: Do you mean the --

22                  MR. BECK: The party, natural person or  
23 spouse, employee of the attorney, then a person whose  
24 presence is essential -- that's what we need to clarify.

25                  CHAIRMAN SOULES: No, it does not.



1           MR. BECK: That's what you put in the notice  
2 provision?

3           CHAIRMAN SOULES: That's right. They're not  
4 automatically included, because there's no court there  
5 to rule whether they are necessary. The parties may  
6 resolve that among themselves. If they do, great; if  
7 they can't, then they go to the court on motion for  
8 protection. Excuse me one moment. I didn't catch the  
9 rule of evidence number. I should have.

10           MR. BECK: 614.

11           MR. O'QUINN: 614.

12           CHAIRMAN SOULES: Thank you.

13           MR. DAVIS: If I notice I'm to bring my  
14 expert in, if you don't like that or don't want me to  
15 or just because I put it in the notice, does that mean  
16 something says he can do it unless you do something?

17           CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, the way it flows from  
18 this, is expected to flow, is that if the party objects  
19 to that and they can't work it out by agreement, they  
20 would file a motion for protection under 166b 6, I guess  
21 it is.

22           MR. DAVIS: But just because I designate,  
23 where does it say I can do it?

24           CHAIRMAN SOULES: That's the mechanism that  
25 we voted here to accept. That was discussion earlier

1 on. If you don't like it, you go get a motion for  
2 protective order.

3 MR. DAVIS: Where does it say that? I'm not  
4 sure what rule.

5 CHAIRMAN SOULES: You just have to understand  
6 all the rules have got to work together. That's that  
7 part of it, I think.

8 MR. FULLER: It's like any other notice you  
9 get. If you get a notice that's onerous, what do you  
10 do? You file a motion for protection with the court.

11 MR. DAVIS: If it specifically says in that  
12 case you have to do it.

13 MR. FULLER: Just under the general notice  
14 rules like you would any other deposition.

15 MR. DAVIS: Whatever I put in the notice,  
16 that's what it's going to be unless you change it?

17 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Right. At least you've  
18 given notice. Does that resolve this now?

19 Now, while David is here, because I know he  
20 has got an airplane, he and I have worked on this --  
21 what is it?

22 MR. BECK: Canon 5 E of the Code of Judicial  
23 Conduct, specifically the problem was numbered Ethics  
24 Opinion 121 that we discussed yesterday.

25 MR. O'QUINN: Page reference, please.

1           MR. BECK: 21. I was asked to look at Rule  
2 166, which is the pretrial rule, to see if there's some  
3 way we could fix that. And I mentioned to Luke that a  
4 very simple way we may be able to deal with it is to add  
5 a new subsection to Rule 166 which just simply says the  
6 settlement of the case, period. Because if you look at  
7 the introductory sentence, it talks about how the court  
8 may call the parties or their agents to appear before it  
9 for a conference to consider, colon, then it has a  
10 laundry list. And we would add here the settlement of  
11 the case, which makes clear that the court has the  
12 authority to get involved in the settlement of the case.

13           If you want to go further than that, what you  
14 could do is add a second sentence, which would say:  
15 To aid such consideration, the court may encourage  
16 the settlement of the case by conducting settlement  
17 conferences and by taking other reasonable steps  
18 necessary to facilitate settlement.

19           The problem is caused by this Ethics Opinion  
20 121 that posed a hypothetical question. The hypothet-  
21 ical question was: May a district judge conduct settle-  
22 ment conferences where he only conveys settlement offers  
23 and asks questions? And the answer was that that was a  
24 violation of Canon 5 E.

25           CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay.

1 MR. BECK: They do that all the time.

2 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Let's vote that up or down.

3 How many are in favor of that change? Say

4 aye.

5 Opposed?

6 That passes.

7 I had one on Rule 3a. Where is that? David,

8 I need you to concur with me here on Page 418. This

9 business about Item 6 on the local rules.

10 David and I discussed this and worked out  
11 this language. We would say "No local rule or order or  
12 practice of any court other than local rules which fully  
13 comply with all requirements of this Rule 3a shall ever  
14 be applied to determine the merits of any matter." Then  
15 we would put in a comment that this rule does not limit  
16 the making of any order in any individual case.

17 MR. BECK: I agree with that.

18 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Is that acceptable?

19 Those in favor say aye.

20 Opposed?

21 Okay. Those were the things that David and I  
22 had on our agenda.

23 Does that complete the things that you were  
24 interested in? Okay.

25 Now let's go to discovery. We've got to get

1 that done.

2 MR. DAVIS: Could we take a little break?

3 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Yes, sir. Five minutes?

4 [Recess]

5 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Let's reconvene and talk  
6 first about this question of making a uniform standard  
7 regarding consultants. We've got three different  
8 standards, and they ought to be uniform.

9 Bill, can you speak first to that?

10 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Yes.

11 Please open your first volume to Page 367.

12 While you're doing that --

13 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Volume 1, Page 367?

14 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Yes. Three standards,  
15 or at least one way to describe the three standards that  
16 are involved in the treatment of a consultant as a true  
17 consultant or as a discoverable consultant involve:

18 1. Whether the testifying expert "relied  
19 upon" the consultant's work in developing opinions;

20 2. To the extent this is different, whether  
21 the testifying expert's opinions are based in whole or  
22 in part on the opinions of the consultant; and

23 3. To the extent this is different, whether  
24 the testifying expert's opinions and impressions were  
25 developed after reviewing the consulting expert's

1 opinions and impressions.

2 The current rule provides in 2e what's  
3 indicated at the bottom of Page 367. And what is  
4 proposed is the addition of the language "or if the  
5 consulting expert's opinions or impressions have been  
6 reviewed by a testifying expert." If that's so, the  
7 consultant is fully opened up and arguments about  
8 whether or not what was reviewed doesn't form a basis  
9 or does form a basis are eliminated.

10 The last set of amendments, January 1, 1988,  
11 added the "reviewed by" concept into the last unnumbered  
12 paragraph of the exemptions, but there is still  
13 controversy about whether you can find out more than the  
14 identity of the consultant's work whose work has been  
15 reviewed by the testifying expert. COAJ proposes the  
16 additional language at the bottom of 2e to deal with  
17 that problem, on Page 368 a companion change to 3b,  
18 which is the exemption part, and that basically takes  
19 care of the first item.

20 MR. DAVIS: Move we adopt it.

21 CHIEF JUSTICE PHILLIPS: Question. I'm a  
22 little interested in the purpose behind this. It seems  
23 to me what you have here is you go out and you hire an  
24 expert and he comes back with something basically  
25 unfavorable to your case. So you go hire another

1 expert. And he comes back with something favorable.  
2 And the policy question is: Do we want the guy you're  
3 gonna hire, the guy you're gonna use, which is the  
4 fellow that has a conclusion favorable to yours, to be  
5 looking at the other report to see if there's holes in  
6 his report, so on and so forth? What this rule is going  
7 to say, if you are the lawyer, you don't let your new  
8 guy know about what the earlier fellow has done.

9 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Right. Also, if you  
10 don't say it's discoverable, then you have the problem  
11 of the expert perhaps reviewing it and not disclosing  
12 that it's in his or her background.

13 CHIEF JUSTICE PHILLIPS: On cross he's  
14 supposed to do that. Yes?

15 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: That's the problem we're  
16 trying to deal with. 'Cause he'll say, "I reviewed it,  
17 but I didn't rely on it."

18 CHAIRMAN SOULES: We've got three standards.  
19 In 166b 3e this standard "reviewed by" is stated in  
20 those words.

21 In 3b we have "work product forms the basis  
22 of" as the standard.

23 And in the Texas Rules of Evidence, it's  
24 "made known to" is the standard.

25 And they all ought to be the same.

1 CHIEF JUSTICE PHILLIPS: Are they all looking  
2 at the same end?

3 CHAIRMAN SOULES: They're all looking at the  
4 same thing. Whether or not a consulting expert work  
5 product is immune from discovery or other use.

6 Now, the move has been to get --

7 CHIEF JUSTICE PHILLIPS: Of course, in 3e  
8 it's just the name, as Bill pointed out. Once you ever  
9 read it, you have to disclose the name.

10 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Right.

11 CHIEF JUSTICE PHILLIPS: Which then, I guess,  
12 with the payment of another thousand dollars, would lead  
13 to the information.

14 CHAIRMAN SOULES: This is an objective  
15 standard. If somebody has reviewed the work product,  
16 the other side gets to see it. The only way you can  
17 keep an expert's work from being discovered is to keep  
18 it totally pure. In other words, if you leave the  
19 consultant-lawyer environment, it becomes discoverable.  
20 So now you have an objective standard across the rules  
21 which is uniform. That's the purpose. Does that  
22 satisfy you as far as your understanding is concerned?

23 CHIEF JUSTICE PHILLIPS: I was trying to get  
24 a broader context of where this leaves us. I guess  
25 there is no good answer to this. So you just have to



1 make compromises.

2 MR. DAVIS: Search for truth.

3 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Any further discussion on  
4 this? Motion has been made to adopt it.

5 All in favor say aye.

6 Opposed?

7 It's unanimously recommended.

8 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Just for the record,  
9 it's noted that the change would be in 2e (1), 2e (2),  
10 and 3b.

11 CHAIRMAN SOULES: And then Texas Rules of  
12 Civil Evidence 703 --

13 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Please turn to Page 54.

14 CHAIRMAN SOULES: We've already done it.  
15 That did it.

16 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Okay.

17 Next item. Please turn to 747 and 748.

18 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Bill, what page were you on  
19 for "reviewed by"?

20 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: 366. Actually, 367, I'm  
21 sorry, 368 and 369.

22 CHAIRMAN SOULES: So the changes shown on 367  
23 were adopted and the change shown on 54 was adopted?

24 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: 367, continuing on to  
25 368, not covering 369 at this point.

1 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay.

2 MR. DAVIS: That comes later?

3 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Yes, I'm going to talk  
4 about that in a minute.

5 CHAIRMAN SOULES: 367, 368 and 54, then, are  
6 passed, so the record is clear on that.

7 PROFESSOR BLAKELY: In 54, there's a  
8 typographical error in the words --

9 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: The words "if of" on 54  
10 go before the word "a" in the fourth line. The third  
11 word in the fourth line, "reasonbly," needs to be  
12 spelled with an "a" between the "n" and the "b."

13 CHAIRMAN SOULES: I've got those changes  
14 noted from yesterday. Okay.

15 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: That takes care of the  
16 first item.

17 The second item, which is on Page 747 and it  
18 also is repeated on Page 772, what I'm going to ask you  
19 to do is do this [demonstrating holding both pages of  
20 the booklet open simultaneously]. 747 and 772. And the  
21 reason will be clear.

22 Witness statements. Some clerical changes  
23 have been recommended by the Committee on Administration  
24 of Justice to the witness statements provision to  
25 conform the language of exceptions to one another. In

1 addition to that, an additional sentence for more than  
2 merely clarification purposes is recommended as  
3 reflected on 747 and 772, both, in order to avoid  
4 someone contending that a photograph is a witness  
5 statement.

6 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Because the Court has so  
7 held. Okay.

8 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: If a photograph is not  
9 a witness statement, it is not entitled to the exemption  
10 for witness statements --

11 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Makes it discoverable.

12 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: -- and is discoverable  
13 just like when a photograph is not a communication.

14 So I move those changes to the witness  
15 statements part of 166b, Paragraph 3.

16 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Discussion?

17 In favor say aye. All those in favor say  
18 aye.

19 No vote?

20 MR. DAVIS: What are we voting on?

21 CHAIRMAN SOULES: We're voting on the  
22 Paragraph c on Page 772.

23 MR. DAVIS: Okay.

24 MR. O'QUINN: Luke, is it true that the same  
25 changes appear on 747?

1 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Yes. Well --

2 MR. O'QUINN: Looks the same to me.

3 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Yes, they are. One came,  
4 I think, out of the Committee on Administration of  
5 Justice.

6 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Trust me, John.

7 MR. O'QUINN: No, Bill.

8 PROFESSOR EDGAR: You've got to be kidding.

9 CHAIRMAN SOULES: I think the 72 series is  
10 easier to read because it's double spaced and it's just  
11 a little bit easier to see.

12 Okay, Bill.

13 Those in favor say aye.

14 Opposed?

15 Carries unanimously.

16 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: The next one, party  
17 communications, the first change is to correct a problem  
18 that is largely clerical. In the current version of the  
19 rule, a word was not included that should have been  
20 included. And the word that should have been included  
21 is "communications." All right? The current rule  
22 reads: "With the exception of discoverable  
23 communications prepared by or for experts and  
24 other discoverable communications between agents or  
25 representatives," et cetera, et cetera. There needs

1 to be another word, "communications," in there to  
2 identify what it is that this exemption is talking  
3 about. The change to remove "and other discoverable"  
4 makes the exception make sense; otherwise, it makes  
5 nonsense.

6 MR. O'QUINN: Would you tell me why it's  
7 nonsense? I'm getting lost here.

8 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: All right. Look at  
9 Page 772, please.

10 MR. O'QUINN: I'm looking at that.

11 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Toward the bottom.

12 MR. O'QUINN: I'm looking at that.

13 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: If you read "d" from  
14 beginning to end, you will ultimately get the sensation  
15 that there is something missing, because there is no  
16 word that "d" is talking about. Because the operative  
17 word is "communications." And it begins "With the  
18 exception of," et cetera. And unless you take out  
19 "and other discoverable" you never have the word  
20 "communications" appearing as the key word in the  
21 entire exemption.

22 MR. O'QUINN: That's a change of substance,  
23 isn't it?

24 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: No. It's a change, as I  
25 said, that makes this make sense. Otherwise you have to

1 read in party communications, the title, at that point,  
2 in order to make it make sense.

3 PROFESSOR EDGAR: In other words,  
4 "communications" is not the subject of the sentence as  
5 it's presently constructed, is what you are saying, and  
6 it should be.

7 CHAIRMAN SOULES: That's correct. Grammatic-  
8 ally it's now made the subject, which it's always been  
9 regarded, but hard to read.

10 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: As originally drafted,  
11 there was communications, communications.

12 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Anyway, this is just a fix,  
13 grammatical fix.

14 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: And other discoverable  
15 communications viewed as a separate and additional part  
16 of this "d" adds no meaning. So we can just take out  
17 "and other discoverable," leaving "communications," and  
18 it makes sense. That's the first adjustment. Should be  
19 noncontroversial.

20 The second adjustment, look at the language  
21 yourself and compare it, merely clarifies and conforms  
22 common concepts in the witness statement provision and  
23 the party communication provisions to each other. Not  
24 really a change of substance at all. Slight change of  
25 language.

1                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: The "subsequent to  
2 litigation" and so forth was written two different ways.  
3 It never needed to be written two different ways.  
4 Everybody was trying to figure out why we wrote it two  
5 different ways. All this does is make them both exactly  
6 alike because the standards are exactly alike.

7                   JUSTICE HECHT: I've got a question.

8                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: Justice Hecht.

9                   JUSTICE HECHT: Last time, you took out  
10 "in connection with the prosecution, investigation or  
11 defense of the particular suit" and replaced it with  
12 "in anticipation of the prosecution or defense of the  
13 claims made a part of the pending litigation." Right?

14                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: Yes.

15                   JUSTICE HECHT: And now we're putting it back  
16 in?

17                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: You see -- let's see.

18                   PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Yes. And I think that  
19 it really is there.

20                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: Read the "Witness  
21 Statements." Go back over on Page 772 and start with  
22 the word "when." We struck through "if the statement  
23 was made." Starting there with "when" and stopping with  
24 "litigation." That language is in the witness statement  
25 part "c."

1                   Now this "Party communications" in part "d"  
2 tracks "Witness Statements" word for word instead of  
3 saying something different.

4                   PROFESSOR DORSANEO: In my view, if some-  
5 thing is made in connection with the prosecution,  
6 investigation or defense of a particular suit, it is  
7 made in anticipation of the prosecution, investigation  
8 or defense of the claims made in the pending litigation.

9                   MR. O'QUINN: You are saying it's not  
10 necessary language?

11                  CHAIRMAN SOULES: I don't know. I think it  
12 is.

13                  PROFESSOR DORSANEO: It's helpful language.

14                  MR. O'QUINN: The cases talk about that a  
15 lot.

16                  PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Yes. It's helpful  
17 language. It really does conform it to the --

18                  MR. O'QUINN: I don't know whether this is  
19 a major point. Sometimes people get hung up on commas.  
20 There's no comma between the words "is based" and "in  
21 connection," but the way you do it in "d," you put a  
22 comma between the words "is based" and "in connection."

23                  CHAIRMAN SOULES: Let me delete those commas.  
24 I apologize. I want them to be exactly the same.

25                  PROFESSOR EDGAR: Your purpose here really is



1 not to change any operative bases for the application of  
2 the rule, but simply to make "c" and "d" consistent one  
3 with the other to make it clear that the standard is the  
4 same.

5 CHAIRMAN SOULES: That's right.

6 PROFESSOR EDGAR: That's all you're trying to  
7 do.

8 CHAIRMAN SOULES: That's all.

9 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Literally the same in  
10 addition to being realistically the same.

11 CHAIRMAN SOULES: That's right.

12 All in favor say aye.

13 Opposed?

14 Okay. That passes.

15 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Mr. Chairman, let me ask  
16 you a question about this before I raise it.

17 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. This is on Page 379.  
18 The COAJ has asked for an additional sentence.

19 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I'm sorry to ask you to  
20 turn back again, but this is a COAJ proposal that is  
21 really the other half of the "and otherwise discoverable  
22 communications" deletion. On Page 369, the COAJ  
23 proposes adding a sentence between the sentence we just  
24 voted on and the last sentence of 3d to say that the  
25 party communication exemption does not include

1 communications prepared by or for experts that are  
2 otherwise discoverable. And I think that is a good  
3 statement because you shouldn't be able to rely on the  
4 party communications exemption if the expert material  
5 is discoverable under what 2e and 3b say.

6 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Doesn't that automatically  
7 follow?

8 CHAIRMAN SOULES: This may be redundant, but  
9 it makes clear that this is not to protect something  
10 that's otherwise discoverable. It doesn't hurt  
11 anything.

12 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Plus it's consistently  
13 saying a photograph is not a communication.

14 PROFESSOR EDGAR: I have some concern about  
15 that, too, but that's all right.

16 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: So I move the adoption  
17 of that sentence from Page 369, based on the COAJ  
18 report.

19 MR. DAVIS: Where?

20 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Page 369.

21 MR. DAVIS: Where does it go?

22 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Do you see where the last  
23 sentence is in 772?

24 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Actually on 773.

25 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. Right there before

1 the word "for," this insert goes.

2 MR. DAVIS: Claims made a part of the pending  
3 litigation and that's the same?

4 CHAIRMAN SOULES: That sentence goes in  
5 there.

6 Any opposition?

7 Okay. That stands approved.

8 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Mr. Chairman, I'd  
9 like to defer to you, because on the presentation of  
10 objections changes I think you can explain them more  
11 quickly.

12 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. Thank you. Maybe  
13 you're right.

14 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Pages 773 and 774.

15 CHAIRMAN SOULES: This is directed at the  
16 paper war and unnecessary paper and unnecessary hearings  
17 and this whole problem of where discovery has gotten  
18 bogged down so much in court appearances and everything  
19 you've got to do. If you object, you've got to file a  
20 motion for protection, you've got to support it with  
21 affidavits, you've got to request a hearing, and now you  
22 have to have a hearing just to preserve your objection  
23 and to keep from waiving it. That's what the law is  
24 now.

25 So anytime a lawyer files an objection to

1 discovery, even if he believes the other side's  
2 absolutely going to agree to it, he's got to do  
3 all that. We're doing it all the time. And it is  
4 generating paper and work and cost to litigants,  
5 and judge time. It's just crushing. And that is the  
6 biggest complaint of the discovery system. It may be  
7 the biggest complaint in the litigation system today.

8 MR. DAVIS: Just reversing --

9 CHAIRMAN SOULES: It reverses McKinney. Now,  
10 what does it do? It says if you object, you never waive  
11 that objection. That's all you have to do. You don't  
12 have to file any motions.

13 Now, suppose you object and you say it's  
14 attorney-client privilege. How does that get resolved?  
15 It can be resolved in depositions. You can find out who  
16 was there, you can find out what was said, what was the  
17 purpose of it, and if you think you can penetrate the  
18 privilege, you go to court and you ask the judge,  
19 "Here's my record and I want it." Or the other side  
20 concedes it and you never see a judge about it. Or the  
21 objection may be so obviously good that the other side  
22 never even pursues it. There's no judge, there's no  
23 time, there's no paperwork, there's no nothing.

24 A lot of these objections are really happen-  
25 ing because the request is so broad that you're afraid

1       it may get something that you know is privileged, and  
2       if you don't claim a privilege you waive it. I think  
3       that's still good law. You ought to have to identify  
4       the things that you are taking the privilege to.

5               And so whenever you respond to a broad  
6       discovery request, you make the proper claims for  
7       protection in the future and the objections are there  
8       and you never have to do any more to preserve that.  
9       You never waive it, you don't run into McKinney.

10              Now, that was the way the rule would have  
11       been written today if this committee's recommendation  
12       had been adopted by the Supreme Court in 1983, becoming  
13       effective in 1984. But the Supreme Court didn't do it  
14       that way. I'm not saying one way or the other, but this  
15       is what we wanted, because all these other rules we took  
16       out motion for production -- remember, we used to have a  
17       motion to get documents. We've changed it to a request.  
18       We got the judge out of the loop. And the whole scheme  
19       of the 1984 discovery rules was get the judge out of  
20       the loop, let us handle it on our own until we have a  
21       problem. And this was a part of the SCAC's '83, '84  
22       scheme. Now it's putting it back because it's not  
23       working.

24              What I think is working pretty good is, now  
25       that there are sanctions for hiding something and not

1 raising it and saying, "I'm protected," we're getting  
2 more openness in the discovery process. Because people  
3 don't want to suffer the sanctions that you suffer if  
4 you are not open and it finally does open up. The  
5 witness says, "Oh, yes, I wrote a memorandum." What is  
6 the case with the Houston police? Holman or something  
7 like that. That, I think, is good. We don't have as  
8 much trifling in the discovery process and the  
9 production process as we used to have.

10 And the other thing that we've got pretty  
11 well fixed, and we're going to do some more about that  
12 today, is: When you do have a hearing, how do you  
13 conduct it? A judge needs to look at some things, he  
14 doesn't have to look at other things. You've got to put  
15 on some evidence, it's burdensome, expensive. If we're  
16 not really having too many hearings, that's not really  
17 broken either. When you do have a hearing, from the  
18 initial production side, we've accomplished a lot.  
19 From how do you conduct a hearing when you have to  
20 have a hearing, we've accomplished a lot. But where  
21 we've really got a problem is in between that with all  
22 this I just spoke about.

23 What this does, then, once you do your  
24 objection, you're covered. That's the first part.  
25 Says: "Either an objection or a motion for protective

1 order made by a party to discovery shall preserve that  
2 objection pending any subsequent hearing, without  
3 further support or action by the party."

4 Then it says: "Any party may at any reason-  
5 able time set for hearing any objection or motion  
6 pertaining thereto."

7 And then it goes: "In objecting to an  
8 appropriate discovery request within the scope of  
9 Paragraph 2, the party seeking to exclude any matter  
10 from discovery on the basis of an exemption or immunity  
11 from discovery must specifically plead" -- that's still  
12 got to be open with what you are doing -- "the  
13 particular exemption or immunity from discovery relied  
14 upon and at or prior to any hearing shall produce any  
15 evidence necessary to support such claim."

16 You don't have to make an affidavit, but you  
17 have the burden at the hearing. If there ever is a  
18 hearing, it's your burden if you are seeking immunity  
19 or protection. Now a different thing picks up in here.

20 We should probably vote on this two ways, but  
21 I'll get the whole thing out. The next part says that a  
22 discovery hearing is a paper hearing.

23 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: No, not on this page.

24 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, it says, though,  
25 support such claim -- okay -- either in the form of

1 affidavits or testimony.

2 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: If you want to talk  
3 about that, Luke, it's on 748.

4 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. I'll finish this,  
5 then. If the trial court determines that an in camera  
6 preview by the court, so forth. And the objecting party  
7 must segregate and produce the discovery to the court in  
8 a sealed wrapper as in camera --

9 MR. O'QUINN: I don't understand that.

10 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay.

11 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: As I understand it, this  
12 seeks to broaden and to clarify the current Paragraph 4  
13 by talking about not just documents but discovery.

14 MR. O'QUINN: That's easy, that's easy. But  
15 what are the words "oral answers"? That's where I get  
16 confused.

17 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Hold on just a second and  
18 let me straighten that out, if I can. What this does,  
19 right now the only in camera examination that's provided  
20 by the rule is in camera review of the documents. There  
21 is no in camera review of oral testimony. And that  
22 needs to be picked up in the in camera. And that's what  
23 this is written to do. I may have just dropped some-  
24 thing here in the edit process. If the trial court  
25 determines an in camera preview by the court of some or



1 all of the discovery is necessary, the objecting party  
2 must segregate and produce the discovery to the court in  
3 a sealed wrapper.

4 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: On Page 748 it says  
5 "or by in camera oral answers."

6 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Or by. That's what that  
7 should be. Or by.

8 PROFESSOR EDGAR: In camera, comma, oral  
9 answers?

10 CHAIRMAN SOULES: No, that means the judge  
11 takes the witness back and gets the answers to the  
12 questions. Then the court reporter transcribes it. If  
13 he thinks that's privileged, it gets sealed and never  
14 seen unless it goes to an appellate court. So, if you  
15 can wrap it, you seal it; if you can't wrap it, the  
16 judge can hear the oral testimony.

17 MR. RAGLAND: Before you move on, Luke, three  
18 lines above that, is there any significance in using the  
19 word "preview" as opposed to "review"?

20 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, the concept there is  
21 the judge previews the discovery before the parties see  
22 the discovery.

23 PROFESSOR EDGAR: That's what in camera  
24 means, though, doesn't it?

25 CHAIRMAN SOULES: In camera means, I thought,

1 in chambers.

2 MR. O'QUINN: In secret.

3 CHAIRMAN SOULES: In secret. In secret  
4 preview. But a preview is meant to put it at a time  
5 as well as to describe an activity.

6 MR. HERRING: Luke, how does this work in  
7 a deposition shutdown? Just go to the courthouse.

8 CHAIRMAN SOULES: We go on, ask the  
9 questions, they take the privilege, you just don't get  
10 any answers, you go on and finish the deposition on what  
11 they do give you discovery on, then take the questions  
12 they didn't answer to the court.

13 MR. HERRING: Sometimes you've got people  
14 from out of town, you can go over and have a hearing  
15 right away.

16 CHAIRMAN SOULES: They do. Our judges are  
17 usually very responsive to that.

18 MR. HERRING: But on non-privileged matters,  
19 do you still have to have it reduced to writing?

20 CHAIRMAN SOULES: No, no. The judge can hear  
21 in camera oral answers.

22 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: We've also done it where  
23 the other side leaves and the answers are given and  
24 written down in the book and just not heard.

25 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Yes. That depends on how

1 careful you feel you really have to be. If it's  
2 something sensitive enough, you are not going to want  
3 to do it that way. It's out then. If you go get the  
4 court's own court reporter to do it, you've got more  
5 privilege.

6 MR. HERRING: If it's privileged and we're  
7 going to be here a week and they won't let me go into  
8 it, do I have to raise that by written record? I can't  
9 put on any testimony?

10 CHAIRMAN SOULES: I haven't gotten there yet.  
11 When I get there, the answer is going to be yes. And it  
12 may not be the right answer, but that's over on this  
13 other page.

14 JUSTICE HECHT: I hear what you are saying  
15 about a court reporter being present, but it doesn't  
16 specify here. Is it contemplated that any in camera  
17 hearing before the court would be on the record and the  
18 record sealed?

19 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Yes.

20 MR. O'QUINN: Would it be useful to explain  
21 that?

22 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Or by in camera oral  
23 answers to be transcribed?

24 JUSTICE HECHT: You may want to add a  
25 sentence and say any in camera hearing shall be on the

1 record and the record sealed, something like that.

2 CHAIRMAN SOULES: To be transcribed and  
3 sealed in the event the objection is sustained.

4 Then the last one, now, this just codifies  
5 the present law. Objections served after the date on  
6 which answers would be served are waived unless an  
7 extension of time has been obtained by agreement or  
8 order of the court or good cause is shown for the  
9 failure to object within such time.

10 So that's still keeping us back. Don't  
11 trifle. If you've got objections, make them, make  
12 them fully. Because if you don't, this preserves the  
13 sanctions. And we have managed to fix the first part  
14 that I was talking about, the integrity of production.  
15 That's this rule then.

16 MR. O'QUINN: Suggestion.

17 Go ahead, Bill.

18 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Let me summarize. So  
19 really we have three things in this draft:

20 1. The first sentence, which is the  
21 principal way to deal with what I'll refer to as the  
22 McKinney issue.

23 2. The adjustments in the body, including  
24 the in camera oral answers.

25 3. The move of the sentence "Objections

1 served after the date" from Rule 168, 6, to this general  
2 rule, making it unnecessary to repeat that objections  
3 language in the other specific discovery rule.

4 The last one is the least controversial,  
5 because it's simply a move of language that appears  
6 elsewhere now.

7 MR. DAVIS: Are we starting on this now?

8 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Yes, sir.

9 MR. DAVIS: The first one, I guess on Page  
10 773, Paragraph 4, I'm somewhat reluctant to reverse a  
11 Supreme Court opinion. I assume that's something they  
12 can take care of and maybe appropriately should take  
13 care of rather than us trying to take care of it in a  
14 rule change.

15 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: We're not reversing  
16 anything. We can make a recommendation to them and  
17 then see what they think is appropriate to do.

18 MR. DAVIS: You can call it what you like,  
19 but that's what in effect --

20 CHAIRMAN SOULES: The Court has got to adopt  
21 this. They've got to overrule their own opinion. We're  
22 not doing that.

23 MR. DAVIS: They're at least commenting on  
24 what they ought to do with their opinion.

25 CHAIRMAN SOULES: This is a real problem.

1 The courts have a real problem with this.

2 MR. DAVIS: I mean, there are some other  
3 opinions up there I'd like to get into and discuss,  
4 too, if we're going to start doing that.

5 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. That's it.

6 Mike.

7 MR. HATCHELL: I have the same concern as  
8 Tom's. I applaud any move to undo McKinney, but I am  
9 afraid that I'm having problems understanding how this  
10 does that, because this sentence preserves your  
11 objection pending any subsequent hearing. It seems  
12 to me that's the problem, not the solution.

13 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Hearing thereon.

14 MR. HATCHELL: But that was the problem  
15 that was identified in McKinney. I see Justice Hecht  
16 is shaking his head. That's the problem. As Dorsaneo's  
17 text states.

18 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Not my text.

19 MR. HATCHELL: Pending any hearing, your  
20 objection is good.

21 CHAIRMAN SOULES: I'll take that out.

22 MR. HATCHELL: And you don't have to answer  
23 discovery. The problem is, the case rolls along, nobody  
24 pushes it to fruition, and then you come to trial and  
25 the question is: Here we have an unanswered

1       interrogatory request. Who had the burden of getting  
2       that ruled on? And who suffers the consequences at this  
3       point?

4               CHAIRMAN SOULES: I agree. "Pending any  
5       subsequent hearing" should come out of this proposal  
6       for that reason.

7               MR. O'QUINN: In other words, what you are  
8       saying and what Mike is saying is that if one party  
9       makes the objection and nobody does anything and we show  
10      up for trial, the party that made the objection is going  
11      to prevail?

12              CHAIRMAN SOULES: That's right.

13              MR. DAVIS: Putting the burden on the  
14      non-objecting party.

15              CHAIRMAN SOULES: To get a hearing if he  
16      wants to have a hearing. You've got to get this done  
17      prior to trial. You can't show up at trial and have  
18      sanctions imposed because something didn't get done.

19              MR. O'QUINN: If this is a philosophical  
20      issue about who ought to have the burden to go  
21      forward --

22              MR. DAVIS: A lot of the rules put the  
23      burden on the objecting party. This turns it around.

24              CHAIRMAN SOULES: That's right. It does not  
25      put the burden on the other party to do anything except

1 get a hearing. But at the hearing, the objecting party  
2 has all the burden. If the responsive party doesn't  
3 care or acknowledges that your objection is good, there  
4 isn't any need for any burden on anybody. It just goes  
5 away. The court never becomes involved.

6 MR. DAVIS: Well, how does this fit with some  
7 of the case law under Peeples that said the objecting  
8 party had to request the hearing?

9 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Whoever wants a hearing has  
10 to ask for the hearing. If anybody wants a hearing.  
11 That is the change. But once there is a hearing, the  
12 burdens are the same as they are in Peeples.

13 MR. DAVIS: The burden of who they put the  
14 hearing on. If the objecting party wants to prevail,  
15 they must request the hearing. At least there's some  
16 law to that effect.

17 CHAIRMAN SOULES: There is.

18 MR. DAVIS: This seems to go contra to that.

19 CHAIRMAN SOULES: That's the purpose of it.

20 MR. DAVIS: Contra to the present law as it  
21 now exists.

22 CHAIRMAN SOULES: That's the purpose for  
23 doing it.

24 MR. O'QUINN: What Luke is saying is there's  
25 a real good reason for doing it, Tom. We're manu-



1 facturing a lot of unnecessary work because the guy  
2 making the objection is terrorized by our sanction rules  
3 to think if he doesn't do everything in apple-pie order  
4 instantly he's going to waive his objection. What  
5 results is a lot of things get objected to, affidavits  
6 filed, hearings set in rapid-fire order. Maybe what  
7 might happen is somebody might make an objection, the  
8 lawyers might get together, it might go away, they might  
9 do something different. That's Luke's point of view.  
10 I happen to agree with it. But the opposite --

11 MR. DAVIS: He might not do that.

12 CHAIRMAN SOULES: That point was made. And  
13 the response to that is, it can't minimize objections.  
14 Because today, within the 30 days that you have to make  
15 objections, you better make every conceivable objection  
16 or you waive it.

17 MR. O'QUINN: Still have to make them.

18 CHAIRMAN SOULES: The compulsion to make  
19 objections is not going to be changed by this.

20 MR. DAVIS: If you know you have to get a  
21 hearing and present evidence, you may not make as many.

22 CHAIRMAN SOULES: You still can't run the  
23 risk of waiving your client's rights.

24 MR. SADBERRY: It's a burden of going  
25 forward --

1           MR. O'QUINN: To my mind, we're reversing the  
2 current situation where the objecting party has to go  
3 through all this great amount of work. And we have to  
4 decide if that's what we want to do. Luke, to me, has  
5 made a compelling argument that we should change.

6           MR. DAVIS: Does this also mean where, in the  
7 Peeples situation, that says the objecting party has to  
8 set a hearing, are we reversing that now and saying the  
9 non-objecting party is the one who has to get the hear-  
10 ing as requested?

11          CHAIRMAN SOULES: Either say can.

12          MR. DAVIS: Can. But I mean must.

13          MR. O'QUINN: As a practical matter, yes.  
14 Because if he doesn't, then the objection just remains  
15 good and you go to trial without your discovery.

16          PROFESSOR EDGAR: Let's think about this. I  
17 can't give you a fact situation, Tom, but let's assume  
18 that we have an objection and the non-objector really  
19 doesn't care one way or the other. So then the  
20 objecting party does nothing, because the other party  
21 doesn't care. And then at trial the party who said  
22 "I didn't care" by failing to object, now says, "Okay,  
23 you didn't object; therefore, you can't do whatever --  
24 you didn't get a hearing."

25          MR. DAVIS: Let me carry that on with you.

1 If I think you don't care anything about that objection,  
2 why don't I just ask you, "What's your objections here?  
3 Do you really care about these? Or can we just assume  
4 they're good and go on about our business?"

5 MR. RAGLAND: There's some of them --

6 MR. DAVIS: And then, if they won't agree, I  
7 guess you've got to go through a hearing. My objection  
8 is reversing the burden. I think it ought to be onerous  
9 on the one that's resisting discovery and not put it on  
10 the other side.

11 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Any other discussion?

12 MR. DAVIS: And I like the present law like  
13 it is and don't think we ought to be changing it.

14 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Can we vote the  
15 philosophical issue and then see about the language and  
16 placement of it?

17 MR. RAGLAND: I have a comment. It may be  
18 picky, but where you use "preview," Page 774, all the  
19 discovery stuff that I'm accustomed to, anyway, uses  
20 "inspection and review." "Preview," to me, sounds like  
21 some sort of ex parte deal. I think the use of "pre-  
22 view" here is worth at least six appellate opinions.

23 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. "Inspection and  
24 review"? Tom, I'll accept that. "Inspection and  
25 review" in the place of "preview."

1 MR. O'QUINN: One other minor change. At  
2 the top of Page 774, where you have the words "set for  
3 hearing," since the court sets hearings, I think it  
4 should be "request a hearing."

5 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Request a hearing. That's  
6 a good suggestion. I'll adopt it.

7 Anything else?

8 Okay. Those in favor say aye.

9 Opposed?

10 MR. DAVIS: No. What are we voting on?

11 CHAIRMAN SOULES: We're voting on 773, 774  
12 and 775.

13 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: If we're going to vote  
14 more than concept, that sentence is still not good  
15 enough.

16 CHAIRMAN SOULES: All right. What needs to  
17 be -- "pending any subsequent hearing" was deleted.

18 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: The reason why you put  
19 it in there, I'll bet, if you think about it, is because  
20 of a thought that goes something like this: Unless the  
21 objection is heard or ruled upon at a pretrial hearing,  
22 overruled at a pretrial hearing. That's what pending  
23 meant. We need to get in the notion here that if the  
24 objection is made and it's not presented, nobody thinks  
25 enough of the matter to pursue the issue, that it's a

1 nonissue in the case, not that the objection is waived.

2 MR. SADBERRY: You've got to do that after  
3 the hearing sentence, I believe.

4 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I would put it at the  
5 very end of this whole shooting match.

6 MR. SADBERRY: If there's no question, the  
7 question --

8 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: If no party requests a  
9 hearing or something like that on an objection that is  
10 timely made during the pretrial phase of the  
11 litigation --

12 MR. SADBERRY: The objection is not invalid  
13 or overruled or something like that. You don't lose the  
14 value. It's not held against you.

15 PROFESSOR CARLSON: Something like until such  
16 time as such discovery objections are overruled by the  
17 court.

18 MR. SADBERRY: Also, failure of the party to  
19 make the objection. That's really what he is saying.

20 CHAIRMAN SOULES: What is that, Tony?

21 MR. SADBERRY: I think it comes after the  
22 sentence "any reasonable time request a hearing."  
23 I think it comes after that. Failure to make the  
24 objection.

25 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. We need to insert

1 something, then, after the underlying portion on the  
2 second line of Page 774. And that should be what?

3 MR. O'QUINN: What's the subject?

4 CHAIRMAN SOULES: The subject is, we don't  
5 want to say that "the objection preserves," that the  
6 making of the objection preserves that objection,  
7 period, because the judge may overrule it. So what  
8 we've got to do is put something in there that will take  
9 care of that, I guess.

10 JUSTICE HECHT: You want that overruling to  
11 preserve it on appeal, don't you?

12 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Yes.

13 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I guess you really want  
14 it to be subject to be ruled upon at trial. It's not  
15 waived pending dealt with at trial.

16 CHAIRMAN SOULES: I don't understand why  
17 pending any subsequent hearing, at least that doesn't  
18 fix it. Because we go on later and say, if there  
19 is a hearing, all the burdens that have to be dis-  
20 charged.

21 MR. O'QUINN: What's wrong with the words  
22 "pending"? I don't understand why they're bad words.

23 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, McKinney says pending  
24 any subsequent hearing. But if you don't have a hear-  
25 ing, you waive it. When trial starts, you've waived it

1 because you didn't get a subsequent hearing.

2 MR. O'QUINN: You think that gets us back  
3 into McKinney?

4 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Yes. That's what Mike was  
5 saying. And I agree with him.

6 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: How about this concept?  
7 If a pretrial determination of an objection or a motion  
8 for a protective order is not obtained -- really, the  
9 objection is preserved for determination at trial.  
10 That's really the idea, isn't it? Isn't that the idea  
11 in the dissent?

12 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Either an objection or  
13 motion for protective order made by a party to discovery  
14 shall preserve that objection unless that objection is  
15 set for hearing by either party. And without further  
16 support or action by the party making the objection.

17 JUSTICE HECHT: Don't you preserve it anyway?  
18 I mean, you don't want to have a hearing and you lose  
19 and you also lose your objection. You can't complain  
20 on appeal that your objection got overruled.

21 MR. RAGLAND: But your error would be the  
22 court's ruling on the hearing, wouldn't it?

23 MS. DUNCAN: You're going to have to have  
24 a ruling on that objection before you get the discovery.

25 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Unless the objection is

1 overruled, the discovery shall not be allowed. Unless  
2 the objection is overruled, the discovery shall not be  
3 allowed.

4 MR. HATCHELL: Still doesn't get you --

5 MR. O'QUINN: Doesn't do what, Mike?

6 MR. HATCHELL: Doesn't get you past the  
7 question of who has the burden.

8 CHAIRMAN SOULES: The burden at the hearing?  
9 The requester.

10 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Failure to present  
11 objection or obtain ruling before trial does not waive  
12 the objection unless the hearing was requested by --

13 MR. HATCHELL: Can I offer just maybe a --  
14 I don't have any language, but I think there is real  
15 brilliance in the notion that either party may do this,  
16 because casting that dual burden has the automatic  
17 effect of putting upon the party who ultimately  
18 complains on appeal the burden. So I wonder if you  
19 could work on that sentence.

20 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Where is it?

21 MR. HATCHELL: Top of 774. I think that Rule  
22 52 (a) really works in conjunction with this and puts  
23 the burden on the party who ultimately wants to complain  
24 on appeal to request the hearing and get the ruling,  
25 although McKinney uses 52 (a) just backwards.



1                   MR. O'QUINN: Mike, why would the objecting  
2 party ever need to request a hearing?

3                   MR. HATCHELL: Well, I'm not sure why.

4                   MR. O'QUINN: I can't think of an example.

5                   MR. HATCHELL: I perceive that there are  
6 actually three types of discovery requests involved  
7 here, though, and that's why this is very complicated:

8                   1. The McKinney-type example, which really  
9 the burden probably ought to be on the objecting party.

10                   2. Then there are some, like "Give me a  
11 witness list," that really ought to be on the  
12 discovering party.

13                   3. Then a whole bunch of things in the  
14 middle where the party who ultimately wants to appeal  
15 or complain ought to have the burden.

16                   But I think you're probably right.

17                   MR. O'QUINN: I don't see how you get to  
18 No. 3. Because if you have it the party that wants  
19 to complain --

20                   MR. HATCHELL: I think if you preserve an  
21 objection by this rule you're probably right.

22                   MR. O'QUINN: But if you have an objection  
23 and no ruling on it, the only person that could  
24 conceivably complain is the one that did not get his  
25 discovery.

1                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: I know if I were going to  
2 go to Minneapolis tomorrow to give a deposition and I  
3 had a troublesome objection that I had made and I had  
4 you on the other side and we went up there and we got  
5 into an argument about the validity of that objection  
6 and I don't give you discovery and come back down here  
7 and that objection then gets overruled, I'm going to get  
8 sanctioned and you're going to get some money. And, you  
9 know, where you make an objection and you're exposed to  
10 problems as a result of that objection, I think you  
11 would set that objection as the objecting party. If you  
12 need a ruling. I may need a ruling on that before we go  
13 forward.

14                   MR. O'QUINN: Fear of sanctions.

15                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: For fear of sanctions, just  
16 because I need to tell my client how to prepare for a  
17 serious deposition and whether or not they're going to  
18 have to make that production that conforms to a duces  
19 tecum. And you may agree that the objection is okay,  
20 so we don't worry about it. You may say, "I read your  
21 objection and I intend to pursue that vigorously when we  
22 get to Minneapolis. You better get a hearing." I don't  
23 think it's necessarily --

24                   Justice Hecht.

25                   JUSTICE HECHT: I hate to interrupt the

1 discussion, but the management has advised us that there  
2 is a wedding in this room this afternoon and we have to  
3 vacate within the next 20 minutes. And I know we're not  
4 done. The State Bar Building is closed for Memorial  
5 weekend. So you're welcome to use either the Supreme  
6 Court courtroom or the conference room. The conference  
7 room obviously is a little smaller, but maybe a little  
8 more comfortable. And the courtroom is larger. It's  
9 up to y'all, whichever one you want to use.

10 JUDGE ROBERTSON: Is there air conditioning  
11 today?

12 MR. DAVIS: Will we all fit?

13 JUSTICE HECHT: There's 20 people here.  
14 There are plenty of chairs. It's probably easier  
15 to fit in the courtroom.

16 MR. HUGHES: Is the air conditioning on?

17 JUSTICE HECHT: Yes.

18 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Before we leave, let me see  
19 if I can fix this by adding this sentence. "Any party  
20 may at any reasonable time request a hearing on any  
21 objection, but the failure to request a hearing shall  
22 not constitute a waiver by any party." That just puts  
23 it right there where you can request it, but the failure  
24 doesn't constitute a waiver. "Any party may at any  
25 reasonable time request a hearing on any objection or

1 motion pertaining thereto, but the failure to request a  
2 hearing shall not constitute a waiver by any party."

3 MR. COLLINS: Luke --

4 MR. DAVIS: Let's recess and get on over  
5 there.

6 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I like my sentence  
7 better.

8 MR. O'QUINN: Do you want to try to get this  
9 one thing nailed down?

10 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Yes, that's what I want to  
11 try to do.

12 Is there any further discussion on this?

13 MR. COLLINS: Yes.

14 MR. DAVIS: Yes.

15 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. We'll move and then  
16 discuss it.

17 [Recess]

18 [The proceedings resumed in the Supreme Court  
19 Building]

20 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Hadley suggests that we add  
21 the sentence -- he doesn't say where -- "The failure of  
22 a party to obtain a ruling prior to trial on any  
23 objection to discovery or motion for protective order,"  
24 either does or does not constitute waiver of the  
25 objection.

1 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Or motion.

2 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Or motion.

3 PROFESSOR EDGAR: It seems to me that you  
4 could say it that way and then vote up or down the  
5 philosophy of whether it does or does not constitute  
6 a waiver.

7 CHAIRMAN SOULES: And you, I guess, would put  
8 that right there where it says --

9 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Put it anywhere you want  
10 to. I was just trying to draft a sentence that would  
11 take care of the problem either way.

12 CHAIRMAN SOULES: I don't have any problem  
13 with that.

14 MR. DAVIS: Voted for or against --

15 PROFESSOR EDGAR: I'm simply saying if you  
16 do that, you can draft it either does or does not  
17 constitute a waiver.

18 MR. O'QUINN: That kind of modifies McKinney  
19 a little, doesn't it? You don't waive it by not asking  
20 for a hearing immediately.

21 CHAIRMAN SOULES: But if you say it  
22 constitutes waiver, then the judge is going to have  
23 to get involved. Somebody is going to have to ask,  
24 regardless. If you say it does not, then the objection  
25 is preserved until somebody --

1           MR. DAVIS: Or if they don't get a ruling,  
2 then the objection is no good. They don't necessarily  
3 have to get a ruling. They may decide they don't want  
4 their objection anymore.

5           MR. RAGLAND: Read it one more time.

6           CHAIRMAN SOULES: I'm going to read it  
7 "does not."

8           "The failure of a party to obtain a ruling  
9 prior to trial on any objection to discovery or motion  
10 for protective order does not waive the objection or  
11 motion."

12          MR. RAGLAND: How can you waive a motion?

13          CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, of course, you can  
14 object -- you can contest discovery either by a motion  
15 for protection or by objection. So this says either  
16 way the lawyer does it he's got that point.

17          MR. RAGLAND: But the error on a motion is  
18 the court's ruling on his motion.

19          MR. DAVIS: You waive your motion and then  
20 the same --

21          CHAIRMAN SOULES: On grounds of the motion?

22          PROFESSOR EDGAR: You can waive your motion,  
23 can't you? I would think you could.

24          MR. DAVIS: Do we get an affirmative  
25 submission, too?

1 [Laughter]

2 CHAIRMAN SOULES: You may. You may object,  
3 request, vote, all kinds of things, Tom. I love it.

4 This is acceptable to me, to go in there  
5 where I had tried to underline that phrase or clause.

6 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: The difficulty that  
7 I have, and I think we need to talk about it, is what  
8 that means. In the context of this kind of a problem,  
9 I think I know the answer. If somebody has made an  
10 objection, in whatever form, that I'm not going to  
11 disclose this to you, it's privileged by the attorney-  
12 client privilege, and the same question comes up at  
13 trial, the objection ought to be available at trial,  
14 arguably, on the same basis and dealt with then.

15 If somebody tries to introduce a document  
16 that wasn't produced, let's say a deed, in response to  
17 a request for production and there was an objection made  
18 during the pretrial stage about that deed, presumably in  
19 the right form, should the person who made the objection  
20 be able to introduce the deed without getting a pretrial  
21 ruling?

22 My answer to that would probably be yes,  
23 assuming they made the objection, the objection was a  
24 viable objection, and all of the rest of it. Because in  
25 a sense what the other person has done is to review the

1 objection and say, "Well, I guess that's good." Now,  
2 I don't know how it could be good, though. In my mind,  
3 if it's relevant in the trial sense, I don't know how it  
4 could be good. But still the other side didn't pursue  
5 it. I suppose they would have their own reasons. And  
6 that's the hard question. That's the hard one for me.

7 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Isn't that like you didn't  
8 produce? You didn't produce for whatever reason? You  
9 hid it, you objected to it --

10 MR. DAVIS: You didn't have to hide it, but  
11 you did.

12 CHAIRMAN SOULES: And now you want to use it.  
13 You're precluded from that.

14 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: That really is McKinney,  
15 in my view.

16 CHAIRMAN SOULES: McKinney, in my view, is  
17 this: I assert attorney-client privilege and objection  
18 prior to trial and I go to trial and I've never had a  
19 hearing on that. And the other side puts my client  
20 up on the stand and goes right into attorney-client  
21 privilege and says, "Buddy, you've waived the attorney-  
22 client privilege because you never had your motion  
23 heard." And that's what's coming on the heels of the  
24 McKinney decision. That's the next step.

25 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: That's the one I like.



1 I have an easy answer to that one.

2 CHAIRMAN SOULES: What is it?

3 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: The objection should be  
4 able to be made in trial.

5 CHAIRMAN SOULES: No, you waived it in  
6 discovery because you didn't get a hearing.

7 MR. O'QUINN: Wasn't a discovery objection.  
8 I never knew that that argument --

9 CHAIRMAN SOULES: How far does it go? It's  
10 right there on McKinney, right there on the face of it.

11 MR. DAVIS: But this rule as you have it  
12 drawn also covers the situation where you do not  
13 disclose something or do not produce something. You  
14 object. You didn't have to, you had the legal right  
15 to and you exercised it. You objected and held it back.  
16 Then we come to trial and you say, "Okay, here it is."  
17 You offer it because you didn't produce it. And I  
18 complain, "No, wait a minute. You should have gotten  
19 a hearing on that. That objection is now good, because  
20 you didn't get a hearing." And therefore he can use it.

21 CHAIRMAN SOULES: You have to supplement  
22 discovery responses 30 days ahead of trial. And a  
23 response is an objection. And you have to supplement  
24 that as well. Should be the ruling. If you are going  
25 to withdraw an objection and produce a document that was

1 sought in discovery, that needs to be done. That fits  
2 the rules.

3 MR. O'QUINN: You say the document would be  
4 excluded at sanctions --

5 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Exactly.

6 MR. O'QUINN: See, that's the solution to  
7 Tom's problem.

8 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Right.

9 MR. HATCHELL: Shouldn't we do it more in  
10 terms of a functional basis? What would really happen,  
11 the party who objected suffered in discovery sanction  
12 for not answering when we think he didn't have to  
13 answer. Shouldn't we draft it more in terms of "A party  
14 will not suffer discovery sanctions"? Or am I off base?

15 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: But the sanction is not  
16 a discovery sanction in the conventional sense, it's the  
17 inability to be able to use something that was held back  
18 at trial.

19 MR. HATCHELL: That's why I thought it would  
20 drive around your problem.

21 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I don't think you can  
22 drive around the problem. I think it is the problem.

23 MR. DAVIS: Back to your situation on your  
24 client, attorney-client privilege, I mean, if you were  
25 really sincere in that and it was really important to

1       you, I don't think it's too much of a burden for you to  
2       get a ruling on it before you go to trial. I mean, I  
3       think you would want to know before you went to trial  
4       whether it was going to be admissible or not.

5               CHAIRMAN SOULES: That really puts it to the  
6       issue. Does a lawyer, every time he makes an objection,  
7       have to get a ruling or be in a waiver situation, at  
8       trial, of that objection?

9               MR. DAVIS: Or get an agreement of counsel.

10              CHAIRMAN SOULES: What I'm trying to do is  
11       reduce the make work, reduce the make paper, get it down  
12       to where it's an objection. Once you do that, nobody  
13       has got a waiver situation. Now, that doesn't get you  
14       out of the duty to produce something that you expect to  
15       use at trial. There are sanctions if you don't do that.  
16       And they're not limited to you didn't produce it because  
17       you were making a claim or it was in your desk drawer or  
18       it didn't show up. It's just absolutely that way. You  
19       can't use it at trial unless you supplement.

20              MR. DAVIS: There's one addition to that.  
21       You're talking about the objections that he made that he  
22       waived. He may not want to rely on half of them now by  
23       the time he gets to trial. So he doesn't care. It's  
24       only those that he intends to rely on and wants to rely  
25       on to keep out the testimony or not produce the document

1 or whatever it is. It's only those that are important  
2 to him that he wants to rely on that he better be  
3 getting under the law as it is now, getting a hearing  
4 on. And I don't think that's too much of a problem.  
5 It doesn't mean he has to get a hearing on every single  
6 objection he files. He may not want to rely on every  
7 single objection. But if he does, then I say the burden  
8 ought to be on him to get the hearing. But it doesn't  
9 necessarily mean it's going to be every objection he  
10 makes. Normally, in the normal course of action, about  
11 75 percent of them don't make a bit of difference in the  
12 world. And by the time you get to trial you're not  
13 worried about them anyway.

14 CHAIRMAN SOULES: But the course of discovery  
15 goes all the way through the trial. John honors my  
16 claim of attorney-client privilege all the way through.  
17 He agrees. And then we get to trial and under McKinney  
18 I will have now waived that because I never got a  
19 hearing on it.

20 MR. DAVIS: No, if he agrees it's valid, then  
21 I don't think you've got any problem.

22 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Course of conduct --

23 MR. DAVIS: You can get a stipulation. If he  
24 thinks it's valid, you can get him to agree to that.

25 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Are we going to put the

1 lawyers of the State of Texas to that safeguard?

2 MR. DAVIS: I say if you are going to rely on  
3 it, you ought to get a hearing and get it disposed of.  
4 If not, you don't have to worry about it.

5 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Both sides are stated.  
6 It's just a question of: Are we going to do the  
7 paperwork or are we not? What's the best solution  
8 for the rules to provide, we think?

9 MR. COLLINS: I'd like to hear from -- where  
10 is Judge Hecht?

11 JUSTICE HECHT: Right here.

12 MR. COLLINS: I'd like to hear from you and  
13 Judge Keltner. Y'all have been on the trial bench and  
14 y'all have hassled with those discovery things. What's  
15 the easiest way to handle that from a trial judge's  
16 perspective?

17 JUSTICE HECHT: Well, I wrote the dissent in  
18 McKinney. So I'm on the record. As Bill Edwards told  
19 me down in Corpus Christi the other day, he said, "I  
20 typically get asked in a case, 'Please identify every  
21 witness and every document and tell every fact you know  
22 in support of all the allegations you make in Paragraph  
23 1, Paragraph 2, Paragraph 3, Paragraph 4.' And I  
24 typically object to all those requests on the grounds  
25 that they're vague and burdensome and improper under the

1 rules and they're not entitled to that kind of  
2 discovery. And typically the other side doesn't do  
3 anything about that and we go on about our business,  
4 we go on about legitimate discovery and noticing  
5 depositions and so on. But," he said, "I don't want to  
6 have to remember that I got asked that question at one  
7 point and I made that objection at one point and I've  
8 got to go now, before I start to voir dire the jury, get  
9 a ruling on that objection. Otherwise I put the first  
10 witness on the witness stand and I say, 'Now state your  
11 name, sir.' And then you say, 'What happened on the day  
12 in question?' And the other side says, 'I object, Your  
13 Honor. I asked him that question on interrogatories  
14 when this case first started and he never did answer it  
15 and he objected to it and now the trial has started and  
16 he has waived his objection.' And I object to him  
17 putting on any evidence about the facts of this case  
18 because he's never supplemented his answers to my  
19 interrogatories and he has never gotten a ruling on  
20 objections."

21 He says, "That's just a waste of time."  
22 It happens all the time. But lawyers make all kinds of  
23 objections just out of an abundance of caution that they  
24 don't ever intend to really get a ruling upon or rely  
25 upon, and have to, either, No. 1, go back all through

1 your discovery over the years and try to remember what  
2 all those objections were and go in before trial, like  
3 a motion in limine, and say, "Judge, I've got 86  
4 objections here and I need your ruling on them" or else  
5 to try to get the other side to enter into a binding  
6 agreement, because it's going to have to be binding  
7 under the rules, which means it's either got to be on  
8 the record or in writing, signed by both parties. It's  
9 just a waste of time.

10 If somebody wants the information and they  
11 request it and the other side objects and you still  
12 think you are entitled to the information, then you go  
13 to courthouse and you say, "Give me the information."  
14 And the judge rules on that request and objection. If  
15 the objection is frivolous, then 215 clearly provides  
16 for sanctions for making frivolous objections. And you  
17 just ask the judge right then and there, you say,  
18 "Judge, this was a frivolous objection, he's making me  
19 waste my time and yours both by coming down here for a  
20 hearing, and I want some sanctions for coming down  
21 here." And you can take that up under Rule 215. It's  
22 specifically provided for. Otherwise, the parties just  
23 go on trying to do the best they can through discovery,  
24 hopefully most of it by agreement, without taking up  
25 time preparing motions and getting rulings on them.

1 MR. DAVIS: Well, doesn't he disclose the  
2 names of those people sometime, someplace, somehow  
3 before trial? Surely he doesn't go to trial without  
4 ever telling them anybody.

5 JUSTICE HECHT: He doesn't answer the  
6 question. He doesn't answer the interrogatory.

7 MR. DAVIS: But somewhere, somehow, in a  
8 pretrial order or supplement, I don't think he's going  
9 to run the risk of not disclosing the people that he's  
10 going to use for --

11 JUSTICE HECHT: That's what McKinney is.

12 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Why isn't that objection  
13 frivolous if he is supposed to identify persons having  
14 knowledge of relevant facts?

15 CHAIRMAN SOULES: He said witnesses.

16 MR. COLLINS: Witnesses and persons are  
17 different.

18 CHAIRMAN SOULES: So now those of us who are  
19 smart enough, we won't ask persons with knowledgeable  
20 facts, we'll ask issues. The objection is made, never  
21 presented to the court. I say, "Judge, he can't put on  
22 any witnesses. He asked the question, but he didn't  
23 have a hearing. He made the objection, but he didn't  
24 have a hearing. McKinney got him."

25 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: My objection would be



1       frivolous if I said it's not relevant to any issue in  
2       the case and ultimately I'm trying to introduce it to  
3       establish that something is separate party in a divorce  
4       case. So what would happen to me in that situation is  
5       that I would presumably try to introduce the deed, there  
6       would be a complaint that it wasn't produced, I would  
7       say, "But I had an objection that is preserved," and the  
8       judge would say, "Well, what is the objection?"

9                   JUSTICE HECHT: You would say, "It's not  
10       relevant."

11                   The judge says, "It's the touchstone of the  
12       case."

13                   You say, "Yes, but I had a good objection and  
14       they never got a ruling on it."

15                   The judge says, "That's abusive discovery.  
16       You can't introduce the whole key to this case at trial  
17       when you didn't produce it to valid request during  
18       discovery."

19                   PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I propose my little  
20       additional language, because it will work.

21                   MR. O'QUINN: How can you tell the judge that  
22       it was lack of relevance at your objection to discovery  
23       but yet it's relevant to become evidence?

24                   PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I can't. When I try to  
25       do that, what I'm really doing is delaying the present-

1       ation of my objection, which wasn't good before and is  
2       clearly not good now, given what I'm trying to do, and  
3       I really don't have an objection anymore. I have waived  
4       my objection, which wasn't any good to begin with.

5               MR. O'QUINN: But you got the benefit of  
6       the surprise, I guess. You got to put on your evidence  
7       right then without seeing it beforehand.

8               JUSTICE HECHT: But the risk in McKinney is  
9       that you are going to get asked all kinds of onerous and  
10      clearly objectionable requests for discovery, you are  
11      going to object to those over the long course of  
12      preparing for trial, you are going to forget to get  
13      a ruling on one of them, and you are going to try to  
14      produce that evidence at trial, and you are going to be  
15      met with the contention that you never got an objection,  
16      you waived that, and therefore you cannot act in  
17      derogation of it.

18              MR. DAVIS: If that evidence is important to  
19      you, then you are not going to forget it.

20              JUSTICE HECHT: Well, if I ask you enough --

21              MR. DAVIS: You're going to forget that  
22      that's unimportant, maybe.

23              JUSTICE HECHT: If I ask you enough  
24      ridiculous questions, you may forget some of them,  
25      particularly over the course of time.

1           MR. DAVIS: If you ask me my witnesses who  
2 have knowledge of a claim, I'm not going to sit back  
3 and never get a ruling on that.

4           JUSTICE HECHT: You're not? I would like  
5 to know one lawyer who tells me that he objects to  
6 interrogatories and then immediately sets them for  
7 hearing and goes down there to stand on his objections  
8 and gets a ruling on it. If you are asking for my trial  
9 experience, the guy that came in asking for discovery  
10 was the guy that was opposing the objection, not the guy  
11 that was making the objection. And the fellow who had  
12 made objections had made about 50 of them. And the  
13 requesting party was challenging about three. And he  
14 said, "Well, I agree to all these others, Judge. I just  
15 want a ruling on these three." And all the other 47  
16 went away. That's the way I think it works in real  
17 life.

18           MR. DAVIS: I think the issue is drawn.

19           PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I think we need to say  
20 that the objection is going to be what's at issue at  
21 trial, and that the person who made the objection  
22 earlier on continues to have the -- I think it would be  
23 immaterial that the person continues to have the burden  
24 to be able to sustain the objection. And if they can't  
25 sustain it at trial, then the other side doesn't lose

1       whatever benefit they should have obtained by getting  
2       discovery.

3                   MR. O'QUINN:  What you are saying is:  
4       Objection is not waived by failing to before trial,  
5       nor is it sustained offhand.

6                   PROFESSOR DORSANEO:  When I try to introduce  
7       that deed and I try to say, "Well I made a relevance  
8       objection back there and it wasn't ruled on, so it was  
9       good," that's not the result.

10                  CHAIRMAN SOULES:  This hearing that's  
11       described that takes place when somebody requests  
12       it doesn't have to take place prior to trial.

13                  PROFESSOR DORSANEO:  I say this to put it on  
14       the record.  I propose this:  "If no pretrial hearing is  
15       requested by any party to determine the validity of an  
16       objection to discovery, the objection is not waived and,  
17       if appropriate, may be presented and ruled upon at  
18       trial."

19                  The idea there being that the burdens would  
20       be the same, and if it comes up at trial because some-  
21       body tries to introduce a deed or call a witness when  
22       they haven't responded to an appropriate discovery  
23       request, you know, not one that was objectionable and  
24       objected to, that they wouldn't be able to prevent it.  
25       They wouldn't be able to call a witness or introduce the

1 deed, because they really never did have an appropriate  
2 objection.

3 MR. COLLINS: Well, what if your objection  
4 to the deed was good during discovery, you had an  
5 attorney-client privilege or something like that, and  
6 then suddenly during the development of the trial it  
7 comes out that there's something in this deed that you  
8 desperately have to get in evidence that you didn't  
9 anticipate? Can you then get it in?

10 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: This would still work.  
11 Because it just says the objection is not waived, it's  
12 presented at trial, and if you have a basis for sustain-  
13 ing it at trial, which --

14 MR. COLLINS: But you were the one objecting  
15 to the discovery of the deed, though.

16 CHAIRMAN SOULES: I don't think that's right,  
17 Bill. I think it's a completely different set of  
18 procedural rules that apply in that circumstance.  
19 You've got to now show good cause. You did object. So  
20 you don't have to show good cause for failing to object,  
21 but why you didn't take care of this problem in advance  
22 of trial and give everybody notice of this evidence.

23 Do you agree with that, Judge Keltner?

24 JUSTICE KELTNER: I think that's absolutely  
25 right.

1           CHAIRMAN SOULES: So all this really does is  
2 put the cooperation, what's going on out there in the  
3 real world that we talked about, down in the rules. And  
4 nobody loses anything by not going and spending a bunch  
5 of court time and paperwork. And that will have to do,  
6 under McKinney, with a lot more far-reaching things.

7           This language Hadley has says "Failure of a  
8 party to obtain a ruling prior to trial on any objection  
9 to discovery or motion for protective order does not  
10 waive the objection or motion."

11           MR. DAVIS: Doesn't grant it, either.

12           CHAIRMAN SOULES: Doesn't grant it.

13           MR. DAVIS: It's still open for discussion  
14 from either side.

15           CHAIRMAN SOULES: And if it turns out in  
16 trial that something has been hidden behind the  
17 objection, you did get a ruling on it. Or you might  
18 not. But, I mean, that's taken care of by the trial  
19 judges right now. That's not anything that's not going  
20 on. Are we ready for a vote?

21           PROFESSOR EDGAR: That should be "the failure  
22 of a party."

23           CHAIRMAN SOULES: "Failure of a party to  
24 obtain," okay. This would go right here under the  
25 underscored portion of the top two lines of 774.

1                   PROFESSOR CARLSON: Do we want to leave that  
2 that broad or do we want to limit it to a privilege of  
3 claim and exemption?

4                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: No, anything.

5                   PROFESSOR DORSANEO: It's hard for me to see  
6 how the protective order part wouldn't be something that  
7 should be presented during the discovery phase, as  
8 opposed to or as distinguished from an objection.

9                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: They may look at the  
10 protective order and agree it's good. Why use court  
11 time and witness time and all going over and presenting  
12 it and doing a Peeples hearing, Peeples two-step, when  
13 everybody agrees it's okay? That's the response. I  
14 don't know whether it's --

15                  MR. DAVIS: You've presented it both ways?

16                  CHAIRMAN SOULES: I'm adopting it as it does  
17 not waive.

18                  MR. COLLINS: I drafted a little sentence  
19 here as to what your original sentence on Page 773 and  
20 774 means is: That all discovery objections are good  
21 unless the trial court overrules them, period. Now,  
22 that's the effect of it. Just as long as we know what  
23 we're doing.

24                  CHAIRMAN SOULES: At or prior to trial,  
25 that's right. That is the effect of it.

1                   Those in favor of these changes show by  
2 hands.

3                   MR. DAVIS: Just the waiver.

4                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: Let's vote on the waiver  
5 aspect. Those in favor of the no waiver for failure  
6 to have a hearing and whatever.

7                   Ten in favor.

8                   Those against? Two.

9                   10 to 2 to have no waiver.

10                  PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Just for the record,  
11 again, personally I would suggest that it be spelled out  
12 what that means. Otherwise, we're going to run into  
13 difficulty with some of our 14 courts.

14                  CHAIRMAN SOULES: Now, then, on the other  
15 aspects of this, I presume the question of --

16                  PROFESSOR EDGAR: Where does that go?

17                  CHAIRMAN SOULES: Let me clarify that. That  
18 takes care of 4 as it begins on 773, goes down to the  
19 end of the underscored portion, with this inserted at  
20 that point. And it stops, I guess, at the end of this.

21                  PROFESSOR EDGAR: It just seems to me,  
22 Luke, when you are talking about -- the presentation of  
23 objections starts out by saying what you've got to do  
24 in order to preserve certain things. And then it seems  
25 like logically "the failure to do it constitutes waiver"



1       ought to go at the end. Now, I'm just thinking out  
2       loud, but aren't you putting the cart before the horse  
3       if you --

4                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: The reason that I wanted to  
5       put it here was you say "either party can have a  
6       hearing," but then you say "if you don't, you don't  
7       waive anything." That's why I thought it went here,  
8       because it would have the point/counterpoint there in  
9       successive sentences.

10                  MR. DAVIS: This is Paragraph 4 on 773, 74  
11       and 75?

12                  CHAIRMAN SOULES: Right. But we haven't  
13       voted on that part that stops at the end of this  
14       sentence --

15                  MR. DAVIS: I'm saying those are the pages  
16       because of the Paragraph 4 --

17                  CHAIRMAN SOULES: Yes.

18                  MR. DAVIS: I want to make sure which ones  
19       we're dealing with.

20                  CHAIRMAN SOULES: That's right. Those are  
21       the ones. Then the next matter just sets forth the  
22       burdens that now exist and the practice that those  
23       burdens be discharged either by affidavit or by  
24       testimony.

25                  MR. DAVIS: I have a comment on that part.

1                   CHAIRMAN SOULES:   Okay.

2                   MR. COLLINS:   What page are you looking at  
3                   now?

4                   MR. DAVIS:     774.

5                   CHAIRMAN SOULES:   774.

6                   MR. DAVIS:   Talking about "produce evidence  
7                   necessary to support such claim either in the form of  
8                   affidavits or testimony."

9                   CHAIRMAN SOULES:   What we're looking at right  
10                   now to vote on is from the word "in" in the second line  
11                   of 774 to the end of that sentence and before the  
12                   stricken-out part begins.

13                   MR. DAVIS:   I want to address the idea  
14                   of meeting your burden to show privilege by use of  
15                   affidavits.  I think that is a very unfair situation.  
16                   You have investigative privilege.  They'll come in and  
17                   claim investigative privilege, that, "We did this and we  
18                   investigated in anticipation of this suit and so forth."  
19                   They are the sole possessors of the knowledge of what  
20                   they did.  I mean, this is evidence that is solely  
21                   within their possession.  And I don't think they ought  
22                   to be able to establish that burden by just an  
23                   affidavit, because, frankly, they're the only ones  
24                   that can prepare an affidavit.  Not only can I not  
25                   cross-examine their affidavit, but I don't have the

1 information or facts available to me to submit an  
2 affidavit from my side contesting it. You can't contest  
3 it either by cross-examination or by counter-affidavit.  
4 You're hopeless, I think. They ought to have to do it  
5 by live testimony. At least you get a chance to cross-  
6 examine and the court then at least has both sides of  
7 the issue instead of one side. And that's what's  
8 happening. They're coming in the day of the hearing  
9 with these affidavits. You don't even have a chance to  
10 take the deposition of the people. So I would suggest  
11 that this burden to establish a prima facie privilege  
12 have to not be allowed by affidavit.

13 CHAIRMAN SOULES: The counterpoint on that,  
14 Tom, is that showing up at the last minute with  
15 affidavits is not being addressed in these comments  
16 that I'm about to make.

17 Affidavits -- you can take a deposition and  
18 contest those affidavits, if you have time. If you have  
19 time. And that would be a cost saver. Because you're  
20 going to take that party's deposition anyway. And  
21 instead of having the party who is objecting come bring  
22 a witness live to the hearing just on that -- and even  
23 if you get an adverse ruling based on affidavits -- now  
24 I am addressing that, I'm not saying this is the best  
25 of all worlds, either, when you take that deposition,

1 you could lay in the basis for this ruling, and if it  
2 turns out that affidavit was, I won't say false, but  
3 misleading, then you go back and get it straightened out  
4 or the other side says, "You've got me. I can read the  
5 rules, I've got to cough this up." The live testimony  
6 hearings are expensive and they are --

7 MR. O'QUINN: Time-consuming.

8 CHAIRMAN SOULES: -- time consuming. They  
9 divert a party from their usual work to have to come.  
10 This an alternate way to do it.

11 MR. DAVIS: Therefore, you don't make the  
12 objection unless it's a good one, you don't stand by  
13 it unless you can support it.

14 MR. O'QUINN: Tom, even if everybody adopted  
15 your view of who should get the hearing, the objecting  
16 party has to ask for a hearing and does ask for a  
17 hearing. As I understand, even under McKinney he can  
18 show up on the day of trial with a handful of  
19 affidavits.

20 I agree with Tom on this particular issue.  
21 If you want to rely on affidavits before the hearing,  
22 you've got to serve them and give the guy a chance to  
23 take depositions. Why can't we have a rule like that?  
24 If you want to use affidavits, you've got to serve them  
25 on the other party --

1                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: How long? That's easy to  
2     fix.

3                   MR. O'QUINN: What do you think would be  
4     fair?

5                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: If you get served the  
6     affidavit three days in advance of the hearing, you  
7     could go over and continue. "I want to take this  
8     guy's deposition before you rule on this." I think  
9     the affidavits are --

10                  MR. DAVIS: Where should the burden be?  
11     You're objecting, you're saying, "No discovery, I want  
12     to hide the facts, I don't want you to find this out,  
13     I'm objecting." Now, should the burden be on you to  
14     support that claim, even if you have to bring somebody  
15     in from New York and put him on the witness stand and  
16     even though it's expensive and even though it's all  
17     those things that you said that for you to do that you  
18     are going to do it, or should you just be allowed to get  
19     an affidavit from him saying all these things and then  
20     that puts the burden on me to go out and take the  
21     deposition, maybe travel to New York to do it, pay the  
22     original cost of the deposition and everything? Where  
23     should that be even if I do have time?

24                  CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. Well, the rule now  
25     permits proof by affidavit.

1                   PROFESSOR DORSANE0: The difficulty is that  
2 really, frankly, the scope of discovery is so broad that  
3 it would be perfectly possible for someone to ask to  
4 take the deposition or to get information from somebody  
5 in Tokyo who really doesn't know anything about anything  
6 having to do with this case.

7                   MR. O'QUINN: That's true.

8                   PROFESSOR DORSANE0: But you as the request-  
9 ing party suspect they might. Now, where should the  
10 burden be in that situation? That's the tough call, to  
11 me, is that you make assumptions about, "Well, I really  
12 would be entitled to ultimately get this information if  
13 the true facts came out." And that's frequently true,  
14 but it's not universally so.

15                  MR. O'QUINN: What we're doing now is not  
16 taking the deposition to get discovery information,  
17 we're taking the deposition to test the alleged facts  
18 that support the allegations.

19                  MR. DAVIS: The deposition was conducted  
20 in --

21                  MR. O'QUINN: It seems like to me if you want  
22 to have a rule -- Tom believes you should not be allowed  
23 to do it by affidavit. Is that correct, Tom?

24                  MR. DAVIS: That's correct.

25                  MR. O'QUINN: It seems like to me there

1       should be some routine things you should be able to do  
2       by affidavit. Why don't you scribble up something about  
3       if you want to do it by affidavit you have to serve them  
4       so many days before the hearing?

5                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: How many days?

6                   MR. O'QUINN: What's wrong with seven?

7       That's what they do in summary judgment.

8                   MR. DAVIS: I understand. That's not enough,  
9       either. But at least in a summary judgment you can have  
10      a little more information about the facts yourself and  
11      available to you, whether it's in this situation --

12                   MR. O'QUINN: How much time would you feel  
13      comfortable with, Tom?

14                   MR. DAVIS: I don't know.

15                   MR. O'QUINN: I don't like them showing up  
16      with an affidavit from some guy in the risk-management  
17      group saying, "All this was done in anticipation of  
18      litigation."

19                   MR. DAVIS: Depends on whether they have a  
20      Houston office or Dallas office and they don't have any  
21      other thing set for trial where you can agree, as we're  
22      supposed to now, on dates, which sometimes takes at  
23      least a month to find a date that someone has free time,  
24      or whether the guy is up in New York. Then you get into  
25      a question of: Do they have to bring him down or do you

1 have to go up there?

2 MR. O'QUINN: If they hand me an affidavit  
3 signed by some guy in New York City, I'm going to file  
4 a notice to take his deposition in my office in Houston.  
5 As I understand the rules, they're going to have to  
6 object to that. If they don't produce him, then they've  
7 got themselves a problem. When they file an objection,  
8 then we're going to be going to see the trial judge  
9 about there is objection to my getting a deposition and  
10 about the original deposition that led to the affidavit.  
11 I can't see but what the trial judge is going to say,  
12 "Wait a second. This is controversial. We are going to  
13 have a hearing, we are going to do a little discovery."

14 MR. DAVIS: I think it's simpler to strike my  
15 affidavit and force the testimony. Then you don't have  
16 any of these problems, you don't have any of that  
17 setting depositions or who is paying for them --

18 MR. O'QUINN: I happen to like your approach.  
19 I happen to like to look at the question in the hearing.  
20 But I think what we're hearing is that there are a lot  
21 of things that happen that that would just unnecessarily  
22 burden you to have long hearings on objections.

23 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Let me suggest this be  
24 inserted in order to get language before the committee.  
25 Where it says "form of affidavits," just before the



1 stricken language there, "form of affidavits or  
2 testimony," the reason I struck "live" is that was  
3 in the rules, but you ought to be able to do it by  
4 deposition testimony.

5 PROFESSOR EDGAR: What page?

6 CHAIRMAN SOULES: 774. I would say "form of  
7 affidavits, served at least seven days before the  
8 hearing, or by testimony."

9 MR. COLLINS: Why don't you put "testimony"  
10 before "affidavits"?

11 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Either by testimony --

12 MR. COLLINS: Testimony or affidavits served  
13 at least seven days prior to hearing.

14 MR. DAVIS: Served. What does serve mean?  
15 What if it's mailed?

16 CHAIRMAN SOULES: You get three days  
17 extension. That makes it 10. The reason, John, I  
18 would like not to do that is that I'm concerned that  
19 we're going to wind up saying that "seven days before  
20 the hearing" modifies testimony and --

21 MR. COLLINS: That's fine.

22 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. That's what I would  
23 propose, then, as far as that sentence is concerned, it  
24 be modified that way, by requiring that they be served  
25 seven days before the hearing. Otherwise the hearing

1 would be on testimony, which could be by deposition.

2 MR. DAVIS: That still allows the court to  
3 rely on affidavits.

4 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Put in seven days in  
5 advance.

6 MR. O'QUINN: What if the party who wanted  
7 to do it by affidavit set the hearing within five days?  
8 Then we're going to get caught up in gamesmanship.

9 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Couldn't use the affidavit,  
10 because it wasn't served within seven days.

11 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: The problem we have on  
12 time, suppose you provide me a deposition notice that  
13 gives me less time to do all this.

14 MR. O'QUINN: If you want to do it by  
15 affidavit, you better show up with the witness.

16 CHAIRMAN SOULES: You would have to deal with  
17 that in a motion for protection.

18 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Get time to get my ducks  
19 together?

20 MR. O'QUINN: Yes.

21 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: That makes sense.

22 MR. O'QUINN: Stay discovery until we can  
23 have a hearing on my objection.

24 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. We're ready to vote  
25 on this.

1                   Those in favor say aye.

2                   Opposed?

3                   The ayes have it.

4                   Then pick up down here. "If the trial court  
5 determines that an in camera inspection and review by  
6 the court of some or all of the discovery is necessary,  
7 the objecting party must segregate and produce the  
8 discovery to the court in a sealed wrapper or by in  
9 camera oral answers to be transcribed and sealed in  
10 the event the objection is sustained."

11                   In favor say aye.

12                   PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I would say "pending a  
13 determination of the objection."

14                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: Gets back to McKinney.

15                   MR. DAVIS: Excuse me. What is meant by  
16 "in camera oral answers"? That phrase kind of stopped  
17 me there.

18                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, if you have a judge  
19 attending the deposition, and we've had that, that's the  
20 easiest example to give. Then everybody leaves the room  
21 and the judge hears the answer to the question. Or you  
22 could put a series of questions.

23                   MR. DAVIS: Discovery to the court in a  
24 sealed wrapper. This pertains to documents, I presume.

25                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: Documents or deposition.

1 MR. DAVIS: Something in paper in a sealed  
2 wrapper.

3 CHAIRMAN SOULES: I've changed --

4 MR. DAVIS: In a sealed wrapper.

5 CHAIRMAN SOULES: And "as in," that was a  
6 mistranscription. That should be "or by in camera oral  
7 answer."

8 MR. DAVIS: All right.

9 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Actually, "as is," the  
10 reason that's in there, because I write so fast that's  
11 supposed to be "o r" instead of "a s." That's sure not  
12 Holly's fall.

13 MR. DAVIS: Here are some documents that  
14 I'm claiming are privileged. I put them in a sealed  
15 wrapper, hand them to the judge for him to look at.

16 Now, does in camera oral answers mean that  
17 I go in there to his office with him and explain what  
18 these documents are?

19 [Laughter]

20 CHAIRMAN SOULES: No.

21 MR. DAVIS: Don't laugh. I've seen it done.

22 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Go with me for a moment.  
23 The judge is at the deposition --

24 MR. DAVIS: We're talking about different  
25 things.

1           PROFESSOR EDGAR: You see, the problem is,  
2 Luke, that it's not clear what you mean by in camera  
3 oral answers.

4           CHAIRMAN SOULES: To questions. Depositions.

5           MR. DAVIS: To me, it meant something  
6 entirely different.

7           PROFESSOR EDGAR: So I think you ought to be  
8 a little more clear about what you mean by that term.

9           CHAIRMAN SOULES: Or in camera oral answers  
10 to deposition questions.

11          MR. DAVIS: I was thinking of the defense  
12 attorney going into the office and explaining what  
13 these documents were, why they were privileged.

14          CHAIRMAN SOULES: I see your confusion. I  
15 hadn't seen that. I agree that's valid. So it would  
16 read "discovery to the court in a sealed wrapper or  
17 in camera oral answers to deposition questions to be  
18 transcribed and sealed in the event the objection is  
19 sustained."

20          PROFESSOR EDGAR: Or by.

21          CHAIRMAN SOULES: Or by?

22          PROFESSOR EDGAR: You said or. Or by.

23          MR. O'QUINN: Inspection or listening to or  
24 in camera review of or --

25          PROFESSOR EDGAR: Answers.

1 MR. O'QUINN: In camera answers? That  
2 doesn't make sense. He's in camera listening to --

3 PROFESSOR EDGAR: The deposition questions.

4 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: The oral answers made  
5 in camera, really.

6 MR. O'QUINN: Deposition questions made in  
7 camera?

8 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Oral answers made in camera  
9 to deposition questions.

10 MR. O'QUINN: That might be clearer. Is that  
11 confusing you now, Luke?

12 CHAIRMAN SOULES: No. I'm trying to get it  
13 in the right order. How do the words run now?

14 PROFESSOR EDGAR: In sealed wrapper or by  
15 oral answers to in camera deposition questions.

16 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Made in camera.

17 MR. O'QUINN: Yes.

18 MR. DAVIS: Strike the word "oral answers."

19 MR. O'QUINN: Or by oral answers made in  
20 camera to deposition questions.

21 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Actually, maybe strike  
22 the word "oral." Because they could be written answers  
23 if they were answered at the deposition outside of the  
24 hearing.

25 CHAIRMAN SOULES: But then you seal it up in

1 an envelope.

2 MR. O'QUINN: That would be a document.

3 MR. DAVIS: Now you've got me confused again.  
4 What are these oral answers to --

5 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Charles is your witness. I  
6 start asking questions. You say, "Privileged." I then  
7 put the questions to Charles. You can usually see what  
8 the first series of questions are going to be. What  
9 was said at this meeting, what was said at that meeting,  
10 what was said at that other meeting? We've now  
11 established that you had this series of meetings and  
12 you're claiming privilege on all of them. I want to  
13 get it over with, so I go ahead and I say, "Okay, I  
14 want what was said at that meeting."

15 "Objection."

16 Preserved.

17 "What was said at the next meeting?"

18 "Objection."

19 Preserved.

20 Then you're not comfortable with having the  
21 court reporter hear those answers because they're too  
22 critical and something might happen. You don't know  
23 this reporter, you don't know the reporter's relation-  
24 ship with the law firm or whatever, so you are just not  
25 comfortable with it. But you don't give those answers

1 in deposition.

2 Then you go to court and you take the  
3 transcript of the questions and the judge and the  
4 witness go into chambers with the court reporter and  
5 the judge reads the questions and the witness answers  
6 the questions orally and they get taken down, they're  
7 transcribed, and if the judge sustains the objections,  
8 he seals them. Of course, if he overrules the  
9 objections, then you get the answers and the follow-  
10 up questions.

11 MR. O'QUINN: How do you feel about the  
12 fact that the judge gets to hear the answers on crucial  
13 attorney-client relationship?

14 CHAIRMAN SOULES: I don't know what else to  
15 do. I kind of like it in San Antonio where we have  
16 Russian roulette. I may not get the same judge at  
17 trial. But Judge Hardy did this extensively in the  
18 nuclear power plant thing. And where there was going to  
19 be a lot of it, he would come and sit in the deposition.

20 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I find it hard to  
21 believe that many of the Dallas judges would want to  
22 have me come over there and bring people to give answers  
23 to questions.

24 CHAIRMAN SOULES: How else do you do it? If  
25 you are not going to trust the court reporter --



1                   PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I'm going to trust the  
2 court reporter; otherwise I'm not going to have that  
3 court reporter.

4                   MR. O'QUINN: May be the other guy's court  
5 reporter.

6                   PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I'll call and have my  
7 own.

8                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: Could be somebody they pay  
9 millions of dollars a year to.

10                  MR. O'QUINN: How do you feel about the  
11 reporter taking it down in the judge's chambers?

12                  CHAIRMAN SOULES: I think it's the court's  
13 own court reporter. The record has got to be made for  
14 appeal. Maybe you are going to go on with it mandamus.

15                  JUSTICE HECHT: One way around this is just  
16 to require the witness to answer the questions in  
17 writing, tender that to the district judge and let him  
18 rule on it and either seal that or release it. Because  
19 if I were the trial judge and you came to me and you  
20 said, "Judge, I've asked this guy these questions, he  
21 won't answer them, I want him to answer him," I'm not  
22 going to invite him in chambers and listen to the  
23 answers, I'm just going to say, "Go out in the hallway  
24 and write down your answers and swear to them and bring  
25 them around there and I'll look at them. And if they're

1 not privileged, I'm going to give them to the other  
2 side; if they are, I'm going to seal it and you can take  
3 it up on appeal."

4 MR. DAVIS: And who's really going to be  
5 making the answers? Whereas, if he's oral in there  
6 by himself, then the witness has to.

7 JUSTICE HECHT: If you asked me, "Judge, I'd  
8 just as soon you asked him the questions," I'd say,  
9 "Fine."

10 CHAIRMAN SOULES: This doesn't preclude the  
11 trial judge doing that. But it does permit the trial  
12 judge, if he cares to, to hear the oral answers in  
13 chambers. The judge can do it either way.

14 MR. O'QUINN: By putting it one way, it may  
15 lead the judge to think he has got to listen. By either  
16 listening to them or having them submitted to him in  
17 writing under oath.

18 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Are we going to take away  
19 the trial judge's ability to just go hear the answers  
20 orally and have his court reporter take them down?

21 MR. O'QUINN: What makes me nervous on  
22 attorney-client privilege, things that are supposed to  
23 be sealed somehow don't stay sealed. We've all seen  
24 that happen.

25 CHAIRMAN SOULES: But that's just inherent

1 in --

2 MR. DAVIS: How else can the court rule on  
3 it?

4 CHAIRMAN SOULES: How many feel that the  
5 judge should be permitted, if he is willing, to hear  
6 oral responses in camera to deposition questions?

7 That's a majority.

8 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I just don't think  
9 they will.

10 MR. DAVIS: They don't have to rule on  
11 anything they don't want to.

12 CHAIRMAN SOULES: In a sealed wrapper to  
13 oral answers made in camera to deposition questions.  
14 We need to do this oral answers to deposition questions.  
15 To be transcribed --

16 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: That's why just answers.  
17 Because "answers" just leaves it open to practice.  
18 Whatever way you are going to have the answers.

19 MR. O'QUINN: What about answers made to the  
20 judge in camera?

21 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Or by answers made in  
22 camera to deposition questions to be transcribed and  
23 sealed in the event the objection is sustained.

24 Those in favor say aye.

25 Opposed?

1           That passed.

2           Then the rest of this is -- well, let's see.  
3 I've got "preview" here again and I need to change that  
4 to "inspection and review."

5           PROFESSOR EDGAR: Are you going to say a  
6 "review and inspection" or "an inspection and review"?

7           MR. COLLINS: Why don't we just say it's not  
8 necessary for the court to conduct a hearing?

9           CHAIRMAN SOULES: For what?

10          MR. COLLINS: Before ruling on an objection.

11          CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, no, they have a hear-  
12 ing. But this is where it's "unnecessary expense,  
13 harassment or annoyance, or invasion of personal,  
14 constitutional or property rights." What they're trying  
15 to do there is say if it's not an immunity or privilege  
16 or something like that, there really isn't anything to  
17 look at in camera. The objection is burdensome and  
18 harassment. And it's file cabinets full of documents.  
19 And you don't have to bring those for an in camera  
20 inspection. You can describe them and the judge can  
21 rule from the bench without looking at file cabinets  
22 full of documents. He can rule on relevancy, whatever,  
23 that way. But he can't rule on privilege or immunity  
24 that way. And that's really what the case law is.  
25 That's really what the rule is right now, too.

1           It says to conduct an inspection of the  
2 individual documents. Again, that was documents. And  
3 I'm trying to make this an inspection and review of the  
4 particular discovery so that it applies more broadly  
5 than just the documents. That was the purpose of the  
6 word change.

7           Those in favor say aye.

8           Opposed?

9           That passes.

10          The last is we now have a rule that says  
11 objections not made under Rule 168 are waived. And  
12 that's been already broadened to cover documents and  
13 everything else, but it's just in 168. All this does  
14 is take it out of 168 and put it in the general rule  
15 because it's got general application.

16          Those in favor say aye.

17          Opposed?

18          That passes.

19          Okay, Bill. That's probably the report on  
20 that one.

21          MR. RAGLAND: On 775, the last underline,  
22 "failure to objection" --

23          CHAIRMAN SOULES: Failure to object. That  
24 needs to be corrected. Thank you. We will generate all  
25 these back off of our machine and send them to the

1        respective subcommittee chairs for review and to send  
2        back to me for grammatical corrections, whatever, if  
3        I've missed something. So this is not going to go to  
4        the Court without the chair getting a chance to look  
5        at it again to be sure we've got it right. If there's  
6        a question about any of it, I will have the court  
7        reporter's transcript and I can get the pages for you if  
8        you want to review what took place here before we pass  
9        on whether we've got it right.

10                    What's the next thing, Bill?

11                    PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I presume pursuant to  
12        our discussion that the 748 alternative paper hearings  
13        doesn't need to be discussed.

14                    CHAIRMAN SOULES: I think not. I think  
15        that's probably been precluded. I had written this  
16        rule so that discovery hearings would be like plea of  
17        privilege hearings, be altogether on affidavits. And  
18        I think that's already been rejected --

19                    MR. DAVIS: I sure hope so.

20                    CHAIRMAN SOULES: -- by the committee.

21                    Justice Hecht.

22                    JUSTICE HECHT: I don't know if this is the  
23        time to interpose this, and I don't think it's on the  
24        agenda and I don't want to disrupt, because I know it's  
25        getting late, I don't want to take a lot of time, but I

1 also don't want the occasion to pass without getting at  
2 least a brief response from this group on an issue that  
3 arose in the last series of amendments and continues to  
4 be troublesome.

5 In the investigative privilege/work product  
6 area, in that general area of privilege, there is a  
7 two-pronged basis for establishing the privilege or  
8 trying to get around the privilege under the Federal  
9 Rules. The two prongs are:

- 10 1. In anticipation of litigation and
- 11 2. Substantial need and undue hardship.

12 In other words, even if the materials are  
13 prepared in anticipation of litigation under the  
14 Federal Rules, if the party requesting discovery can  
15 show substantial need for the information and undue  
16 hardship without it, he is entitled to at least some  
17 of the information, particularly the factual type of  
18 information. That second prong did not appear in the  
19 Texas Rules, I don't think, until the last series of  
20 amendments. And now it does appear in Rule 166b as  
21 an exception to --

22 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Witness statements and  
23 party communications, but not work product and experts.

24 JUSTICE HECHT: Right. Now, I get the  
25 feeling, if it can be simplified, that the federal

1 procedure is to emphasize need and hardship and to  
2 deemphasize anticipation of litigation. It just strikes  
3 me from the cases that there's much less fussing about  
4 anticipation of litigation and much more fussing about  
5 need and hardship. And because we have not had that  
6 second prong in the Texas discovery rules before, all  
7 of our fussing is about anticipation of litigation.

8 It leads to the anomaly, as some have said,  
9 that every fool knows there's going to be litigation  
10 except the parties and the judge that are worrying about  
11 this privilege. Because anticipation of litigation  
12 takes on a very strict and careful interpretation in  
13 Texas jurisprudence because that's what the whole  
14 privilege hangs on. If you establish that, you've got  
15 the privilege; if you don't establish it, you don't.

16 Query: With the addition of undue hardship  
17 and substantial hardship and need, with that addition to  
18 the Texas Rules, do you feel that that's a better place  
19 to determine the privilege issue rather than the  
20 anticipation of litigation? In other words, as long as  
21 information is not prepared in the ordinary course of  
22 business, an investigation is not made in the ordinary  
23 course of business, pretty much made in anticipation of  
24 litigation. But that doesn't mean that when a party has  
25 got it, because he happened to be Johnny on the spot, he



1 was the only one that knew about it, the accident or  
2 whatever, and the other side doesn't have it and can't  
3 get it and needs it to be able to go to trial so that  
4 the case can be tried on an equal basis, that that party  
5 shouldn't be able to get that information even though it  
6 was pretty much made in anticipation of litigation. In  
7 other words, what I'm asking is: Do you see a shift  
8 away from the anticipation of litigation prong to the  
9 need-and-hardship prong?

10 MR. DAVIS: My reaction is: Why do you need  
11 both? I mean, your anticipation is your first step in  
12 the law. And the law and the cases that we have had on  
13 it have been kind of strict on it as I've been inter-  
14 preting them. I don't see any reason to change that.  
15 And if you don't get past that first hurdle, that's as  
16 far as you need to go. But then even if no rare  
17 circumstances where it was in anticipation of  
18 litigation, you can still get it if you show undue  
19 hardship. I don't know that I understand what you mean  
20 by the emphasis other than you are saying should you try  
21 undue hardship first. And then if you get by that one,  
22 then you don't worry about anticipation? I mean, that  
23 would be up to the court, I guess, that was hearing it.

24 JUSTICE HECHT: Well, what I'm asking: We  
25 never have had the second prong. Now we've got it.

1       Isn't the real struggle over the second prong rather  
2       than the first prong, and the reason that the first  
3       prong has been so important is because that was the only  
4       prong up until recently.

5                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: Judge, you know, when you  
6       read Stringer, Turbodyne, when you read those cases, I  
7       don't see that the decisions are being made on  
8       anticipation of litigation. I know that's what we talk  
9       about. And I talked to Judge Peeples about that the  
10      other day, and his view was that that's where the play  
11      was. But the play is on purity. Purity of artists to  
12      know one thing. These cases are really saying purity in  
13      anticipation of litigation. If it's pure, it's pretty  
14      well taken at face value. And, of course, some of these  
15      things are case specific. It was really in a different  
16      case. Was it also done for governmental agency report?  
17      Is it also the kind of an investigation that is done in  
18      the ordinary course of business? And the cases that we  
19      see are really where it's anticipation of litigation  
20      plus. And if it goes to plus, it's discoverable. And  
21      that's where the Texas play is, is the plus.

22                   JUSTICE HECHT: Well, you mean solely in  
23      anticipation?

24                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: Yes. This rule has been,  
25      as it's interpreted, it's got to be solely in antici-

1 pation of litigation.

2 JUSTICE HECHT: Well, I didn't understand --  
3 I read the committee debates from the last committee  
4 meeting. There was a proposal to interject "solely"  
5 and that was rejected by the committee.

6 CHAIRMAN SOULES: But that's where the cases  
7 are. They are solely.

8 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I don't know if I would  
9 go that far. I think the point that I would make is  
10 that if it isn't clearly within the strict exemption,  
11 the discovering party ought to be able to obtain the  
12 information without showing that they have any kind of  
13 substantial need. And that the substantial need/undue  
14 hardship approach to the problem is going to be  
15 relatively more idiosyncratic in terms of what the  
16 individual judge thinks about the overall circumstances  
17 of the case.

18 CHAIRMAN SOULES: The reason --

19 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I'm not sure that it  
20 would be sensible to give that much leeway to the  
21 process from court to court, because I think you  
22 probably could never challenge whatever happened.

23 Also, the federal rule, frankly, in terms  
24 of the way trial preparation materials are defined,  
25 has been historically very anti-discovery in comparison

1 to other systems. Trial preparation materials are  
2 defined very broadly, to include things prepared by a  
3 whole range of people in the general anticipation sense.

4 CHAIRMAN SOULES: The reason we're not  
5 getting to substantial need and undue hardship is, what  
6 we're really finding is that it's not pure anticipation  
7 of litigation, so you never do get to that point, at  
8 least, the way I see the cases lining up. If we ever  
9 get to the point where we've got pure anticipation of  
10 litigation, somebody still wants it, then they've got  
11 to go to the second step. But that really isn't being  
12 litigated right now.

13 JUSTICE HECHT: Okay. That answers my  
14 question.

15 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay.

16 What's next, Bill? Do we have anything else  
17 on discovery?

18 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Yes. There are several  
19 things. The one controversial thing, for those who are  
20 walking out the door, might be encouraged to stay for a  
21 moment longer, is the proposal with respect to Rule  
22 167a, or the various proposals. Pages 801 and 802, for  
23 starters.

24 Now, very briefly, our Rule 167a with respect  
25 to this particular issue is based on the companion

1 Federal Rule 35. Neither Rule 167a nor Federal Rule 35  
2 let's say on January 1, 1989, provided for mental  
3 examinations to be conducted by psychologists as opposed  
4 to physicians; that is to say, medical doctors.

5 Coats v. Whittington determined that our Rule  
6 167a did not authorize a trial judge to require a person  
7 to submit to a mental examination by a psychologist  
8 because of the interpretation of the language of the  
9 current rule. This has generated controversy and this  
10 same controversy has been generated at a national level  
11 more or less simultaneously with respect to Federal Rule  
12 35.

13 In general terms, the proposal is to let  
14 psychologists define properly. And that's what I'm  
15 leaving open at the outset here, to conduct mental  
16 examinations if ordered and if otherwise appropriate  
17 under Rule 167 A and if ordered by the court. That's  
18 the general proposal. That's the general idea. I  
19 don't know if you want to vote on that, because if  
20 the answer was no, that would curtail the discussion  
21 altogether.

22 MR. COLLINS: Why don't we vote on that  
23 first?

24 PROFESSOR EDGAR: You are suggesting, then,  
25 that we reach the merits of whether or not we consider

1 that a "psychologist" is a person competent to rely upon  
2 under Rule --

3 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: There are various ways  
4 you can define "psychologist." One way is the way it's  
5 proposed to be added, has now been added, effective  
6 November 1988. So I misspoke myself as to dates. For  
7 the purpose of this rule, the federal rule now provides  
8 a psychologist is a psychologist licensed or certified  
9 by a state or the District of Columbia. Now, that's  
10 less broad in terms of licensing than it could be,  
11 because it's restricted to an American state or the  
12 District of Columbia rather than being licensed by any  
13 nation. It is more restrictive than other definitions  
14 of psychologists that could be used or other definitions  
15 of mental health professionals that could be used.

16 For example, the definition that is in  
17 Texas Rule of Civil Evidence 510 of professional in  
18 the mental-health professional context is much broader,  
19 including any person who provides assistance in drug-  
20 abuse programs, without regard to their certification or  
21 licensing. So, if we did use the term "psychologist,"  
22 we could be precise and we could even be more precise  
23 than the federal rule.

24 PROFESSOR EDGAR: I was worried about making  
25 it more restrictive rather than more broad. Because I

1 just have an inherent distrust of psychologists and I  
2 would like to make it as restrictive as possible, if  
3 we are going to adopt the policy.

4 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: The reality of it is --  
5 and my psychologist acquaintances make the point -- in  
6 plain society most of the testing that's done that would  
7 come into play is in fact done by psychologists and very  
8 little of that kind of work is done by psychiatrists.

9 MR. RAGLAND: The problem with that is, when  
10 you get a court order, that witness is then the court's  
11 witness. I don't care what they say otherwise, when he  
12 comes into the courtroom, he's going to be labeled the  
13 court's witness. I move to tear this page out and throw  
14 it away.

15 [Laughter]

16 CHAIRMAN SOULES: The Committee on  
17 Administration of Justice discussed this rule at its  
18 last meeting and disapproved it for now and deferred it  
19 to its committee for further study. And the reason for  
20 that was that, according to the knowledge that was  
21 available at the time, there is no licensing in Texas  
22 for psychologists.

23 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: That's not true.

24 MR. COLLINS: They are licensed.

25 PROFESSOR EDGAR: They have a grievance

1 committee and a review committee for all these sex  
2 maniacs.

3 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Why didn't this man who  
4 wrote us talk about licensing instead of just about  
5 association? This Kevin W. Carlson, JD, Ph.D., doesn't  
6 say a word about state licensing.

7 MR. COLLINS: No, they are licensed.

8 PROFESSOR DORSANE0: They are.

9 MR. COLLINS: Hell, everybody is licensed in  
10 Texas.

11 PROFESSOR EDGAR: I've got a friend on the  
12 panel that takes all their grievances.

13 CHAIRMAN SOULES: But that could be a part  
14 of the psychological association, I don't know.

15 PROFESSOR DORSANE0: He may have been making  
16 a broader proposal than the persons who are just  
17 licensed.

18 CHAIRMAN SOULES: That may be it.

19 Tom made a motion to reject it.

20 MR. RAGLAND: Yes, sir.

21 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Are we ready to vote on  
22 Tom's motion?

23 PROFESSOR DORSANE0: Why don't I make a  
24 motion on the issue of whether we change it? I mean,  
25 I understand your motion to repeal the whole rule, Tom.



1 MR. RAGLAND: No, no. I suggest a proposal  
2 to add licensed psychologists --

3 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I'll assume the burden.

4 MR. RAGLAND: That appears on Page 802.

5 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Let me assume the burden  
6 just so we don't have to take two votes.

7 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay.

8 MR. DAVIS: What's the effect of us putting  
9 it in there? What's the effect if we don't?

10 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Your client can be ordered  
11 by the court to submit to a psychological examination.

12 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: If there's good cause,  
13 if the mental condition is in controversy --

14 MR. DAVIS: We do have a ruling that that  
15 doesn't affect it.

16 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Let's have order. Jerry  
17 can't take more than one at a time.

18 COURT REPORTER: Thank you.

19 CHAIRMAN SOULES: We're going to need to  
20 show this to the family-law lawyers. They want this.  
21 They're pushing hard for it.

22 PROFESSOR EDGAR: I don't think that was a  
23 second to Bill's motion, so I would move that we exceed  
24 to the COAJ's recommendation and wait for them to review  
25 the matter further and then we will study it more at

1 that time.

2 MR. COLLINS: I would second the motion.

3 What was the motion? Motion to table?

4 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I moved to make  
5 determination as to whether we wanted to add  
6 psychologists in or just leave it the way it is now  
7 after Coats. And I didn't don't want to argue -- I will  
8 argue a little bit. Coats really changed the practice.  
9 Psychologists were used. And they were the ones who did  
10 these examinations in the appropriate cases.

11 MR. RAGLAND: But the difference is: The  
12 psychologists were used but not used under order of  
13 the court. That's a significant difference if you are  
14 representing a plaintiff in a personal-injury suit.  
15 To have some yo-yo with a degree about this long that  
16 doesn't mean anything and he is 'given the stamp of  
17 approval of the court. If the parties want to use them,  
18 that's all right, but I object to letting the court --

19 CHAIRMAN SOULES: I don't think psychologists  
20 are yo-yos of any kind. They're going to be reading  
21 this.

22 MR. RAGLAND: Well, that's all right.

23 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Does anyone else have any  
24 comment about that?

25 MR. COLLINS: I would second Professor

1 Dorsaneo's motion.

2 MR. SADBERRY: What I understand about his  
3 motion is whether or not we decide here today, up or  
4 down, as opposed to sending it back for further study.

5 Isn't that the motion, Bill?

6 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Are we ready to vote?

7 MR. DAVIS: What would be the purpose for  
8 further study?

9 CHAIRMAN SOULES: I suppose we could learn  
10 something about the licensing we don't know.

11 MR. DAVIS: Dorsaneo knows about it. I've  
12 heard a lot of people here say they are licensed. I  
13 assume they are.

14 MR. HATCHELL: I think there's a broad  
15 category of people who call themselves psychologists  
16 who are not properly licensed. 'Also, I think you  
17 could accomplish the same thing by saying utilize  
18 psychologists.

19 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. The motion, then,  
20 is to adopt the changes --

21 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Not specific language.

22 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Oh, it's not? It's to  
23 add psychologists to the class of people who can be  
24 appointed by the court under Rule 167a?

25 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: When it's appropriate.

1                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: Let's take one at a time.

2                   How many in favor of adding psychologists to  
3 the class of persons that can be appointed under Rule  
4 167a? Please show by hands.

5                   Six for.

6                   How many against?

7                   Five.

8                   MR. DAVIS: Now what do we call them?

9                   PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I would recommend --  
10 this is just personal, this is not something that I got  
11 a response from from my committee, but I did send it out  
12 to the subcommittee. I would recommend that we follow  
13 the federal definition. And that is because I think  
14 we're safe enough if it's a psychologist licensed by a  
15 state, even if it's Oklahoma, and we don't need to just  
16 stick with Texas licensing. An alternative would be  
17 just licensed in Texas.

18                  MR. DAVIS: What's wrong with "licensed  
19 psychologists"?

20                  PROFESSOR DORSANEO: That would probably  
21 include Great Britain, France, Mexico.

22                  PROFESSOR EDGAR: Do you want one licensed  
23 in Mexico?

24                  MR. COLLINS: That allows a physician the  
25 same thing. You can get a physician from Hong Kong,

1 I guess.

2 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Let me emphasize we're not  
3 talking about, as Tom suggested, whether or not a party  
4 can call a psychologist. We're talking about who the  
5 court can require to appear as a court witness.

6 MR. DAVIS: If he decides to do it.

7 PROFESSOR EDGAR: If he decides to do so.  
8 That's what Rule 167a is talking about. And I think  
9 we have some justification or some rational basis  
10 for limiting that to a person licensed to practice  
11 psychology in the state of Texas, because we know  
12 what those standards are.

13 JUDGE ROBERTSON: Provided that psychologist  
14 has an MD degree.

15 [Laughter]

16 PROFESSOR EDGAR: I'd like to add that, Your  
17 Honor, but --

18 CHAIRMAN SOULES: The language that we have  
19 here, let's get to this language, picks up Rules of  
20 Civil Evidence 509 and 510.

21 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: No, that's no good. I  
22 don't mean to butt in, but I will because I think it's  
23 faster. 510 covers a whole range of people. It covers  
24 about anybody who is in the palmist business, frankly.  
25 It's very broad. It says MDs the first thing, then it

1 says psychologists licensed in any nation, and then it  
2 says anybody in the business of providing counseling for  
3 drug abuse, and then it's even broader than that in the  
4 next section.

5 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Mine doesn't read that way,  
6 but I guess I've got the wrong 510.

7 MR. HERRING: The last one, reasonably  
8 believed by the patient --

9 CHAIRMAN SOULES: The third one says involved  
10 in the treatment or examination of drug abusers.

11 MR. HERRING: And the limitation on the State  
12 is licensed or certified by the State of Texas for the  
13 diagnosis, evaluation or treatment of any mental or  
14 emotional disorder. 510 (a) (1) (B).

15 CHAIRMAN SOULES: What about adopting that  
16 language in 510 that says licensed or certified by the  
17 State of Texas in the diagnosis, evaluation or treatment  
18 of any mental or emotional disorder?

19 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: That's fine.

20 MR. DAVIS: Why do you need all that  
21 language? Why not just licensed in Texas?

22 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Luke, we're leaving. When  
23 will we meet again?

24 CHAIRMAN SOULES: I don't know.

25 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Will we meet again before

1 we submit to the Court the rules for adoption?

2 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Yes.

3 What do you suggest, Bill?

4 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Let me look at this.

5 I may have misspoken myself, trying to hurry.

6 CHAIRMAN SOULES: While he's looking at that,  
7 this just deletes the language about objections not made  
8 or waived from 168 that we moved into 166. That's all  
9 it does.

10 MR. DAVIS: We've already done it.

11 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Is that unanimously  
12 approved?

13 Hearing no objection, it's approved.

14 I'm trying to see things that are of that  
15 nature.

16 Rule 169. The only discovery that cannot  
17 now be initiated after commencement of the action is  
18 request for admission. This is on Page 831. It  
19 conforms to all the other discovery rules. Interrog-  
20 atories, depositions, request for production of  
21 documents, so forth can all start the commencement of  
22 the action. That was overlooked when we did them in the  
23 past. The motion is that that conforming amendment be  
24 made. Any objection?

25 That will stand approved.





1       there.

2                   CHAIRMAN SOULES:  It's not.

3                   All in favor of this change show by hands:

4                   Two.

5                   Opposed?

6                   Three.

7                   Okay.  It fails.

8                   The other change, if it's necessary, if you  
9       serve them prior to the answer day, you get 50 days.  
10       That also conforms to the other discovery rules.  Any  
11       objection to that?

12                   There being none, it's approved.

13                   COAJ recommended that we put that warning in.  
14       I realize we've voted, but I didn't want to fail to  
15       advise the group on that in case anyone would want to  
16       reconsider.

17                   PROFESSOR DORSANEO:  I have a list of the  
18       other things.

19                   CHAIRMAN SOULES:  What have you got?

20                   PROFESSOR DORSANEO:  We can come back to this  
21       other thing.  Page 867 for Rule 201.  Simple change.  
22       Change the misreference.

23                   CHAIRMAN SOULES:  Okay.

24                   Any objection to that?

25                   Hearing none, that stands approved.

1                   PROFESSOR DORSANEO: 206 on Page 875.

2                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: That's probably put in by  
3 the court reporters association. They want you to have  
4 to ask for a copy from the court reporter and not get a  
5 copy from your colleagues.

6                   MR. RAGLAND: That wasn't the intent whenever  
7 we changed it, I can assure you.

8                   PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I don't know where this  
9 recommendation came from.

10                  CHAIRMAN SOULES: I don't either. "Requests  
11 for copies of the deposition transcripts shall be made  
12 directly to the officer who made the transcript."

13                  MR. DAVIS: Here's Wally Kornegay's letter.

14                  MS. HALFACRE: Look at the letter on 878.

15                  CHAIRMAN SOULES: 878? This copy is going to  
16 have to be bought from the court reporter if that's  
17 what -- that's what George Pletcher is suggesting, just  
18 in those words.

19                  PROFESSOR DORSANEO: This 874 letter could be  
20 about anything.

21                  CHAIRMAN SOULES: All this does is permit --  
22 well, you could withdraw the deposition from the clerk  
23 and copy it and then give it back. All this does is  
24 give you the same right as to the custodial attorney who  
25 now --

1 MR. RAGLAND: That was exactly what we  
2 discussed when we amended this. Exactly that.

3 CHAIRMAN SOULES: That's right. Exactly  
4 that. Was it your position it ought to be left like it  
5 is?

6 MR. RAGLAND: Yes.

7 MR. DAVIS: Let's see.

8 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Not only that, the court  
9 reporter is not going to have the transcript. The court  
10 reporter has then got to come to you and you give it  
11 back.

12 MR. RAGLAND: The argument or the concern was  
13 that some parties being brought into the case late and  
14 the depositions weren't on file, they wouldn't have any  
15 access to the depositions. And it was a year later and  
16 the court reporter has lost all his notes or erased his  
17 tapes or whatever, they don't have anywhere to get it.

18 CHAIRMAN SOULES: So the motion is to reject  
19 it. Any opposition?

20 That stands rejected.

21 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: The next one is on Page  
22 880. Rule 208.

23 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Now, that restores us back  
24 to a point we amended away before.

25 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Are you sure?

1           CHAIRMAN SOULES: Yes. Makes leave of court  
2 necessary where it's not now.

3           PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Says leave of court must  
4 be obtained only if a party wishes to take -- okay.  
5 Making it necessary if a party seeks to take a written  
6 deposition prior to appearance date.

7           CHAIRMAN SOULES: All discovery can begin at  
8 the commencement of the action in Texas now. It's  
9 uniform with the change in the request for admissions  
10 to the rule. I don't see any need to change it unless  
11 somebody else does.

12           MR. HERRING: This is on written questions?  
13 Isn't that language in the oral depositions?

14           CHAIRMAN SOULES: No. We took it out.

15           PROFESSOR DORSANEO: It is in the oral one.

16           MR. HERRING: In Paragraph 1, the second  
17 sentence, it says "Leave of court, granted with or  
18 without notice, must be obtained only if the party  
19 seeks to take a deposition prior to the appearance" --

20           PROFESSOR DORSANEO: That's right. The  
21 question is whether a written deposition ought to be  
22 treated like an oral deposition or should be treated  
23 like an interrogatory.

24           MR. HERRING: That's the issue.

25           MR. DAVIS: Not to mention depositions.

1 But it says right on the top.

2 CHAIRMAN SOULES: I'm sure you're right,  
3 Charles, but where is that?

4 MR. HERRING: Right here.

5 CHAIRMAN SOULES: All right.

6 What do you want to do about written  
7 depositions? Do you want to add that or not?

8 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I move they be treated  
9 like oral depositions just for the sake of consistency.

10 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Any opposition to that?

11 Okay. That stands approved.

12 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: The next one that I  
13 have is Page 895. This is based on correspondence to  
14 Judge Kilgarlin.

15 MR. DAVIS: I see nothing wrong with that. I  
16 think that ought to --

17 MR. COLLINS: I have a question about the  
18 third line, "to resolve the discovery abuse" --

19 MR. HERRING: Dispute.

20 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Problem.

21 PROFESSOR CARLSON: Dispute.

22 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Dispute is a good word.

23 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I move the adoption  
24 of that language.

25 MR. RAGLAND: Question. What does it

1 accomplish by putting it in there? There are no  
2 sanctions if you don't.

3 MR. HERRING: Some of the federal local rules  
4 put a sanction. You can't obtain a hearing until you do  
5 it. This doesn't really have a sanction.

6 MR. DAVIS: Just says you should do it.

7 CHAIRMAN SOULES: I think it's a step toward  
8 professionalism, too.

9 MR. DAVIS: That's in most all of your codes.

10 MR. HERRING: We've got a local rule.

11 CHAIRMAN SOULES: We have that in Bexar  
12 County.

13 JUSTICE HECHT: Should it apply to more  
14 discovery motions?

15 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Probably should apply to  
16 more than just sanctions.

17 MR. DAVIS: I think it ought to apply to any  
18 motion.

19 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Let's put this one in --

20 MR. DAVIS: No motion hearing, anything else  
21 should be done without it.

22 CHAIRMAN SOULES: I never do know what your  
23 motion is until you present it to me. So we get on the  
24 phone, we confer about a motion I've never seen, but  
25 that motion has got to say that we conferred. To me,

1 the certification ought to be that prior to a hearing  
2 on this motion the parties must confer in an attempt  
3 to resolve the dispute. Because, Charlie, we just talk  
4 over the phone, I'm going to raise all these  
5 objections --

6 MR. HERRING: You're not going to state it  
7 the same way you state it in the motion. But if you had  
8 to confer before you set it for hearing, that would  
9 certainly eliminate a lot of hearings, save a lot of  
10 court time.

11 CHAIRMAN SOULES: I had that disagreement  
12 with the Bexar County judges. They didn't buy it.

13 MR. DAVIS: You want to save filing, too.  
14 The main thing, they want you to try to discuss it.

15 CHAIRMAN SOULES: That's right. That was  
16 their point. All you've got to do is try to discuss the  
17 general nature of what your problem is and you can put  
18 it in your motion. That was the way they came down. I  
19 guess that's the way we're coming down.

20 Anything else?

21 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Yes. Let me go back to  
22 167a and make a specific proposal. Look in the rule  
23 book or look wherever, but I think you'll be able to  
24 understand it even if you don't. I move to amend 167  
25 (b) (1) by striking "physical or mental examination by

1 a physician" and inserting "physical examination by a  
2 physician, or mental examination by a physician or  
3 psychologist." I also move the adoption of a  
4 definitional paragraph with whatever letter or number  
5 would be the last -- I realize ours is longer than the  
6 federal -- headed "Definitions" and that that read like  
7 this: "For the purpose of this rule, a psychologist is  
8 a psychologist licensed or certified by the State of  
9 Texas."

10 MR. RAGLAND: I want to amend that motion. I  
11 move that we eliminate any reference to psychologists in  
12 Rule 167a.

13 CHAIRMAN SOULES: All right.

14 Bill, should we vote on the amendment first  
15 and then -- I'm going to have to do some drafting here,  
16 but haven't we already said that we're going to include  
17 psychologists? We've already voted on that. We can't  
18 reverse that.

19 MR. RAGLAND: I'm going file a motion for  
20 rehearing.

21 [Laughter]

22 MR. COLLINS: I don't believe we've heard the  
23 last from Tom on this.

24 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Bill, you're going to have  
25 to give me the words because I can't get them that way.



1       What do you want out and what do you want in, looking on  
2       Pages 799 and 800? We've got to put a closure of  
3       parentheses --

4                   PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I'm sorry. Let's do it  
5       over. I read it wrong, frankly, into the record.

6                   In Subdivision (a) --

7                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: What line? Do we put  
8       "tissue type" in there?

9                   PROFESSOR DORSANEO: No, I'm not even using  
10       that one. I'm not even using Harry's draft at all.

11                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: You've got to use it.

12                   MS. DUNCAN: No, we can --

13                   MR. HERRING: He's just adding two words in  
14       the rule and that definition. Right?

15                   PROFESSOR DORSANEO: In the rule itself,  
16       where it provides to submit to a "physical or mental  
17       examination by a physician," I move to strike "physical  
18       or mental examination by a physician" and to substitute  
19       "physical examination by a physician, or mental  
20       examination by a physician or psychologist."

21                   Now the rule says, in the "Order for  
22       Examination" paragraph: "When the mental or physical  
23       condition" -- skipping the parenthetical -- "of a party,  
24       or of a person in the custody or under the legal control  
25       of a person, is in controversy, the court in which the

1 action is pending may order the person to submit to a  
2 physical or mental examination by a physician."

3 I move to change that language to "physical  
4 examination by a physician or mental examination by a  
5 physician or psychologist."

6 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay.

7 Those in favor --

8 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Then we have to define  
9 psychologist.

10 CHAIRMAN SOULES: So far, those who agree  
11 show by hands.

12 Those opposed?

13 Motion carries to make that change.

14 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I move to define  
15 psychologist. And we can either do it in a Subparagraph  
16 (d) or do it at the end of (a), but I think Subparagraph  
17 (d) would be better, in the manner of the federal rule.  
18 Add a Subparagraph (d,) subtitle that "Definitions," and  
19 have it read: "For the purpose of this rule, a psycho-  
20 logist is a psychologist licensed by the State of  
21 Texas."

22 CHAIRMAN SOULES: How about any state in the  
23 United States or the District of Columbia?

24 MR. COLLINS: Yes, let's do it like the  
25 federal rule. There are some specialties in psychology

1 that cut across state lines.

2 CHAIRMAN SOULES: How many favor all states  
3 and DC as opposed to "State of Texas" only? Hold your  
4 hands up.

5 "State of Texas" only hold your hands up.

6 "State of Texas" only controls.

7 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: For housekeeping,  
8 couldn't we give a subheading to (c) down here?  
9 Something like "No comment" or -- see, 167a, there's  
10 no subheading in (c). All the others have subheadings.  
11 That's the one that says if no examination is sought  
12 then you can't comment on a party's willingness. Maybe  
13 "No comment."

14 MR. HERRING: I notice you didn't say  
15 "certified" back there in your definition. Are you  
16 sure that all psychologists are licensed as opposed  
17 to certified in Texas?

18 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: No.

19 MR. RAGLAND: Who's going to be the  
20 certification official?

21 MR. HERRING: Licensed or certified by the  
22 State of Texas is what Rule 510 says. I just don't know  
23 what you call what you do to psychologists.

24 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I really am afraid that  
25 510 is broader. It's covering people that don't have to

1 have a license but they're certified.

2 CHAIRMAN SOULES: All in favor show by hand  
3 these changes.

4 All opposed?

5 That carries.

6 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Please turn to 729.  
7 This is the Deerfield problem.

8 CHAIRMAN SOULES: It tells you how you get  
9 your proof to the court, since the proof is not filed  
10 anymore.

11 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: The problem is this:  
12 Since depositions are not filed -- actually, the problem  
13 is larger than just depositions. It includes whatever  
14 discovery products are not filed. The courts have held  
15 that it's not summary judgment evidence unless it's  
16 somehow presented as an attachment to an affidavit or  
17 otherwise authenticated.

18 CHAIRMAN SOULES: This tells us the same  
19 thing we've been teaching in these courses. You've  
20 got to get your papers together and have them filed.

21 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: This provides a  
22 mechanism for doing that. I move its adoption.

23 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Any objection?

24 It's unanimously approved.

25 Mike, if you have a language problem in that,

1 let us know.

2 MR. HATCHELL: I don't really. But I don't  
3 understand why we're restating time limits when all  
4 you're doing is attaching proof to the motions which  
5 have time limits. That then encourages the filing of  
6 discovery separate and apart from the motions, and the  
7 cases are split on that. One case says that is proof,  
8 one case says that is not proof.

9 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Does anybody want to change  
10 their vote?

11 MR. RAGLAND: Well, we're going to draw rules  
12 where everybody, regardless of their ingenuity and  
13 diligence, will know how to file a motion for summary  
14 judgment when it ought to be in there.

15 CHAIRMAN SOULES: What's next?

16 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: That's all.

17 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Let's go to Page 652 and  
18 try to get this done.

19 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: What page?

20 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Page 652. The work I did  
21 on this was to put a period after "pleadings" in the  
22 fourth line and start a sentence over again so that that  
23 sentence is not so long. It's so difficult to read as a  
24 single sentence. Nothing changed in that.

25 The next sentence would read like this:

1 "When the defendant specifically denies venue  
2 allegations, the claimant is required, by prima facie  
3 proof as provided in Paragraph 3 of this rule, to  
4 support his pleading that the cause of action that is  
5 taken as established by the pleadings, or a part of such  
6 cause of action, accrued in the county of suit." So it  
7 says in the second sentence that the cause of action, or  
8 part thereof, that's established by the pleadings, but  
9 when specifically denied, you have to support by  
10 affidavits where it occurred. Prima facie proof  
11 where it occurred.

12 MR. DAVIS: You mean specifically denied  
13 that it occurred in the county of suit rather than  
14 just specifically denied, period, that it might be  
15 specifically denied on other grounds?

16 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Tom, to me, that's here  
17 because that's the only way you can read it. And to  
18 put that language in makes the sentence hard to read.

19 MR. DAVIS: Okay. You thought about it.  
20 You didn't overlook it?

21 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Yes. To try to keep the  
22 sentence to some size --

23 MR. DAVIS: I remember that was one of the  
24 discussion points.

25 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Right. But it says what

1 has to be proved accrued in the county of suit. That's  
2 really what the motion of transfer is all about anyway.  
3 So that's what has to be denied. That's what the  
4 dispute is about.

5 MR. DAVIS: You know if they came in and  
6 said it specifically occurred in the county of suit  
7 then they specifically denied it on some other grounds.

8 CHAIRMAN SOULES: But if they don't even  
9 raise that, they don't even have a motion going.

10 MR. DAVIS: I think that's a reasonable  
11 assumption.

12 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay.

13 Then the other comments that were made as  
14 to 653, I've changed that to adopt the suggestions, the  
15 underscored portion, "provided, however, that no person  
16 shall ever be required, for venue purposes, to support  
17 by prima facie proof the existence of a cause of action,  
18 or part thereof" and took out the "absence" language  
19 that didn't need to be there. I move that this change  
20 be recommended to the Supreme Court for promulgation.

21 MR. HERRING: Take out the "absence" language  
22 in the last part?

23 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Yes, I did.

24 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Second.

25 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Any objection?

1                   Okay. That stands approved.

2                   MR. HERRING: Did you change the "merit" --

3                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: Yes, I changed the "merit"

4 to "merits" and "if" to "of" over on the next page.

5 Again, we're going to get a chance to look at this for

6 typos and that sort of thing.

7                   MR. DAVIS: Might change a word or two here

8 or there.

9                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, I'm going to give

10 them back to you just like they are.

11                   MR. DAVIS: Oh, I understand. I understand.

12                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: What other fairly-pressing

13 items should we discuss before we adjourn? We can work

14 a little bit longer, if you wish. I don't think we

15 ought to try to take up a whole large report.

16                   Let's see, Tony, do you have -- Tony had to

17 leave.

18                   PROFESSOR CARLSON: But he has a written

19 report.

20                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: Let's see. We've gotten

21 Hadley's, we got Bill's, we got David's. Tony has a

22 written report. Did we get all of Frank Branson's?

23                   Holly, you had a couple of carryovers there

24 in the early rules you were pointing out. Why don't you

25 find those and we'll see if they need to be brought up.



1 We've got Rusty's, Newell's. We have really done this  
2 agenda pretty thoroughly.

3 MR. DAVIS: We cut it up pretty good.

4 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Elaine, have you read  
5 Tony's report to the point where you can give us that?

6 PROFESSOR CARLSON: I think so. It was  
7 yesterday.

8 Before we get to that, there was one matter  
9 you asked my subcommittee to look at that's very  
10 perfunctory, on Page 1143, correcting a reference in  
11 Rule 781 to the Texas Rules of Civil Procedure to now  
12 reference Texas Rule of Appellate Procedure 42. There  
13 was a technical correction making that substantive  
14 change.

15 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Is that a correct reference  
16 the way it's now put in?

17 PROFESSOR CARLSON: Yes.

18 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Do you recommend it?

19 PROFESSOR CARLSON: Yes.

20 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Any opposition?

21 That's done.

22 PROFESSOR CARLSON: All right.

23 On Page 1113 and 1114 is a written report of  
24 Tony Sadberry's subcommittee. The first recommendation  
25 by that subcommittee is that to be consistent with the

1 changes that were made effective 1988 on citations for  
2 district and county courts, that citations pertaining  
3 to I think it's forcible entry and detainer cases delete  
4 the 90-day life of a citation.

5 CHAIRMAN SOULES: That should be done. No  
6 need to have citations expire.

7 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: So move.

8 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Any objections to that?  
9 There being done, that's adopted.

10 Is there any other suggestion?

11 PROFESSOR CARLSON: No.

12 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: That was quick.

13 CHAIRMAN SOULES: That takes care of that.  
14 Did you find any other points?

15 MS. HALFACRE: Rule 13. You've got two  
16 letters on Pages 432, 433 and 434.

17 CHAIRMAN SOULES: This is waiting until 30  
18 days. The Onion mandamus case should give them some  
19 concern about that. He wants to eliminate the abuse,  
20 not wait till 30 days before trial to give the names.  
21 We didn't want to have a lawyer have to get ready 90  
22 days or 120 days. The supplementation of discovery  
23 should occur close to trial, where you can get your case  
24 ready and have a pretty good idea what it's about. This  
25 30-day thing was hashed out at length.

1                   MR. RAGLAND: In order to take the depo-  
2                   sitions right at the last minute. The problem I've seen  
3                   that comes up is where the trial court won't let you  
4                   take the deposition of the expert witness designated on  
5                   the 30th day. And then they say, "Well, discovery is  
6                   cut off." They won't let you take the deposition. And  
7                   you're really in a jam.

8                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: I don't know how to fix  
9                   that.

10                  MR. RAGLAND: That's not covered in this  
11                  request here, but --

12                  PROFESSOR DORSANEO: What we did on Rule  
13                  245 should help on that. So we won't have to certify,  
14                  anyway.

15                  CHAIRMAN SOULES: Right.

16                  We recommend no change on that?

17                  MR. RAGLAND: I recommend no change.

18                  CHAIRMAN SOULES: Any objection to that  
19                  recommendation?

20                  No change.

21                  MR. DAVIS: 45 days, they'll wait till the  
22                  46th day.

23                  CHAIRMAN SOULES: And here is Clint Lewis'  
24                  letter to Judge Gonzales that there's too much  
25                  sanctioning. Does anybody want to change that at this

1        juncture?

2                    MR. DAVIS: I'd say there ought to be more.

3                    CHAIRMAN SOULES: Tom wants more.

4                    Anyone object to a recommendation to the  
5 court of no change in that respect?

6                    Okay. That will be the recommendation.

7        No change.

8                    435. That's a little bit different.

9                    MS. HALFACRE: We haven't addressed that yet.

10                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: The recommendation is that  
11 the judge be -- well, we can't change that. That's  
12 constitutional. Well, we could, I guess. But up to now  
13 disqualification as stated in the rule has gone only to  
14 the limits of the Constitution and no further, because  
15 the judge is constitutionally disqualified and we just  
16 put that in the rule under certain circumstances. They  
17 want to add that the judge is disqualified not just if  
18 either of the parties or their attorneys are related by  
19 affinity or consanguinity. And that would take this  
20 rule beyond disqualifications. I don't think we can  
21 do that. We can say the judge ought to be recused  
22 for that, but not disqualified. Because we can't --

23                   MR. RAGLAND: What about recusing the  
24 attorney?

25                   [Laughter]

1 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Any change on that?

2 Any objection to no change?

3 MR. DAVIS: The attorney may pick up the  
4 case the day before trial.

5 CHAIRMAN SOULES: The next set I guess we  
6 need to look at -- that's Sadberry's rules.

7 Tindall's. 315 to 331. Those are the rules.  
8 And they are found where? May not be any. 315 to 331.  
9 Yes, there are some. They are from 1048 to 1112. Let's  
10 see if any of those are corrected. Did we do those?

11 MR. RAGLAND: On 1048 we did.

12 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: We did 1048.

13 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Yes, we've been through all  
14 these.

15 We did not do 329b. Oh, Justice O'Connor  
16 wants us to do everything in multiples of seven days. I  
17 think that has merit, but I think that should go to the  
18 comprehensive effort down the line, don't you?

19 Okay. We'll table that for the comprehensive  
20 effort.

21 MR. RAGLAND: It would be interesting to hear  
22 the reasoning.

23 CHAIRMAN SOULES: So that everything is on  
24 a Monday. You would almost do away with Saturdays and  
25 Sundays. Doesn't do away with legal holidays. But

1 that's one of the things we fixed in the temporary  
2 restraining order rule, which would make it 14 days.  
3 The judge could sign a TRO on a weekday, two weeks later  
4 on that same weekday you would have the hearing. You  
5 wouldn't have to worry about whether the 10th day was on  
6 Saturday, Sunday or whatever. It doesn't do away with  
7 legal holidays.

8 MR. DAVIS: Monday is garbage day.

9 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Is there anything left we  
10 haven't covered? We tabled a few things.

11 MS. HALFACRE: Have we addressed Justice  
12 Hecht's inquiry, Page 1111?

13 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Should there be general  
14 rules for multidistrict litigation generally? I think  
15 so. We've got to get to that project.

16 Justice Hecht, would you, for the committee  
17 and on the record, tell us what the circumstances are  
18 today that have given rise to a concern that we may need  
19 these multicounty/multidistrict rules so that we can  
20 assign that and undertake the project?

21 JUSTICE HECHT: There is, of course,  
22 increasing litigation in the state of Texas that is  
23 pending in state and federal courts in more than one  
24 district and county. Some of it involves asbestosis  
25 litigation, some of it involves plane crashes. There

1 is, for example, some air crash litigation that is  
2 pending in state courts in Dallas, I believe Tarrant  
3 County, Hunt County, and the Northern District of Texas.

4 The Court received an application for  
5 mandamus a couple of months ago in which all of the  
6 parties in that aircraft litigation had reached an  
7 agreement with respect to the conduct of discovery in  
8 all of those cases except for one case in Hunt County.  
9 And the lawyers in that case had not reached an  
10 agreement. The defense counsel was the same as the  
11 defense counsel in most or all of the other litigation.  
12 The plaintiff's counsel, I don't know whether he's  
13 involved in any other cases or not. But, in any event,  
14 they could not reach any agreement on discovery. And  
15 the trial judge refused to require them to conduct  
16 discovery in accordance with the agreement that was  
17 governing all the other cases. And so I believe the  
18 defendant requested mandamus directed to the trial judge  
19 to compel some kind of agreement or enter some sort of  
20 order bringing that case into line with the other cases.  
21 Obviously the trial judge had refused to do that.

22 The Court, I believe, declined the  
23 application for mandamus, refused it, but that was one  
24 instance, and there have been others, where there has  
25 been a discussion at conference on whether there ought

1 not to be some kind of rules governing the conduct of  
2 litigation which arises out of the same circumstances  
3 but is pending in different counties and may involve  
4 different parties. We've never had those kind of rules  
5 in Texas. I think probably we've never much needed  
6 them. But query: With this kind of increasing complex  
7 litigation, is there a need for them now?

8 The American Law Institute has a restatement  
9 project going on to -- well, it's not a restatement  
10 project, it's a rules-writing project to try to codify  
11 some of these concepts in multidistrict litigation, both  
12 for state and federal courts. And it may serve as a  
13 blueprint for some rules. Obviously the federal courts  
14 have a multidistrict panel. That may be helpful. But  
15 the Court feels like at some point we're going to need  
16 to study this area.

17 MR. DAVIS: Are you aware of any other states  
18 that have multidistrict rules or procedures?

19 JUSTICE HECHT: No. But we haven't looked.

20 MR. DAVIS: I'm basing a scenario on which I  
21 have some familiarity. I'm not aware of any state that  
22 has it, was the reason I was curious if you knew of one.

23 JUSTICE HECHT: No.

24 MR. DAVIS: Of course, the federal I'm  
25 familiar with, but I've never heard of it in a state



1       except maybe as they've done here, on a voluntary basis  
2       in specific cases in specific courts.

3               JUSTICE HECHT: And, frankly, I don't see how  
4       the parties can help but agree at some point when you  
5       have so many actions pending. They're just going to  
6       have to agree to the conduct of discovery. Otherwise  
7       it would just be unmanageable.

8               MR. DAVIS: What it is is arguments over who  
9       is going to do the discovery.

10              JUSTICE HECHT: Who's going to go first, yes.

11              CHAIRMAN SOULES: I will take that charge as  
12       chairman to get a subcommittee to become involved with  
13       the concept of multicounty/multidistrict litigation,  
14       Your Honor, if that's okay.

15              JUSTICE HECHT: That would be great.

16              CHAIRMAN SOULES: Are there volunteers for  
17       service on that?

18              MR. HERRING: Sure.

19              CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. Elaine will be on  
20       the committee, Charles Herring will be on the committee.  
21       Do you want to be on the committee, Tom?

22              MR. DAVIS: If we have one. I want to speak  
23       to that first.

24              CHAIRMAN SOULES: I'm going to accept the  
25       charge.

1           MR. DAVIS: I think first we ought to see if  
2           there are any other states that do have it. I think  
3           that's maybe the first, No. 1 step. And I would also  
4           suggest that we do have a lot of other things to do, and  
5           while this may be a worthwhile project, I doubt if it  
6           should take priority or be too high on our list, because  
7           I don't think the need for it just occurs every day.  
8           And I have some doubt as to the real need for it in a  
9           specific state. In a nationwide situation I can  
10          understand it.

11           JUSTICE HECHT: Well, you can do what you  
12          want to about this. The majority of the Court asked me  
13          to ask you to report back to them on complex litigation.  
14          If you want to tell them no, just tell me to tell them  
15          no.

16           CHAIRMAN SOULES: We will do so. I'm  
17          appointing a committee now of Charles Herring and  
18          Elaine Carlson. Are there any other volunteers?

19           MR. DAVIS: I will.

20           CHAIRMAN SOULES: And Tom Davis. I will  
21          assign additional membership to that by circulating a  
22          letter to the committee as a whole and asking who would  
23          like to serve. And all persons who volunteer will be  
24          appointed to a committee. There won't be anyone  
25          excluded. And if it doesn't appear to me to be

1 representative of the various types of litigation people  
2 involved, I'll probably make some calls to get that  
3 representation, so that it's extensive and adequate to  
4 get the idea across.

5 Let's see. We've got about --

6 MR. HERRING: Was there anything else in his  
7 second question there?

8 Judge, you had a question about rules for  
9 comity for litigation. Is that the same thing?

10 JUSTICE HECHT: That's the same thing.

11 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Take that as part of the  
12 same charge and assign it to the same committee.

13 There are some tags. I think just going back  
14 now for about five things that may be controversial, may  
15 not. Remember we talked about this interpreter, Page  
16 36. Taking this language that -- what did we have? We  
17 had a Rule 183 and Evidence Rule 604.

18 MS. HALFACRE: We've got 183 and 861 in our  
19 books.

20 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. "The court may,  
21 when necessary, appoint interpreters, who may be  
22 summoned in the same manner." You can subpoena an  
23 interpreter. We need to change that. Doesn't look  
24 very workable. But that's not the point. It's do we --

25 MR. RAGLAND: Page 36? I've got that we

1       tabled that.

2                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: We did until today. What  
3 they want us to do is to adopt Federal Rule 43 (f),  
4 which talks about the court making an appointment of  
5 an interpreter of its own selection, fixing a fee, and  
6 charging it as costs, and that that should go into our  
7 interpreter rule. Isn't that a reasonable request?

8                   Is there any objection to it?

9                   Okay. Then that will stand adopted.

10                  Next is Page 135.

11                  MR. HERRING: Didn't we do that?

12                  MR. RAGLAND: We did that yesterday.

13                  MS. DUNCAN: Rusty is going to look at it.

14                  CHAIRMAN SOULES: We passed it, then I think  
15 someone wanted to look at it. But he's not here. So we  
16 will leave it passed. It is recommended for adoption.

17                  On Page 164, the question of what happens  
18 when you have an evenly-divided Court of Appeals on a  
19 point of recusal.

20                  MR. DAVIS: Flip a coin.

21                  CHAIRMAN SOULES: The thing that I would  
22 like, observation comes to my mind of where you have a  
23 court of more than three judges. Does the panel being  
24 evenly divided cause a recusal to be denied? Presumably  
25 the judge who is challenged is not going to act. If the

1 others split evenly, is a recusal denied?

2 MR. RAGLAND: Isn't the basic rule on  
3 appellate courts that you have to have a majority vote  
4 in order to get an affirmative opinion?

5 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Yes.

6 MR. RAGLAND: Why shouldn't that be it here?

7 MR. DAVIS: This is a little different  
8 situation. If there's one or an evenly-divided number  
9 of judges that think you should, to me, I think it's  
10 good public relations, or whatever you want to call it,  
11 that he do recuse himself. I can see some interesting  
12 newspaper articles on it.

13 MR. RAGLAND: I agree with that. Seems like  
14 to me that any judge would recuse himself if one person  
15 objected to it. But the question is whether or not he's  
16 compelled.

17 MR. DAVIS: That's what it is. Whether the  
18 Supreme Court ought to encourage him to recuse himself  
19 when there's at least some grounds for it, or to what  
20 extent they want to encourage it. I would suggest it  
21 ought to be encouraged.

22 MR. HERRING: This is recommended by the  
23 Committee on Administration of Justice?

24 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Yes. Evenly divided  
25 en banc, the motion to accuse should be granted. I'd

1 like to put that in there. At least you are going to  
2 have the whole court look at whether a brother judge  
3 should sit. If they can't, it would be denied. Is  
4 there an objection to inserting en banc there?

5 No objection. That will be granted.

6 MR. HATCHELL: Does it automatically go to  
7 the en banc?

8 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Yes. Majority of the  
9 justices or the judges sitting en banc. If you can't  
10 get a majority, you've got to get them en banc. If you  
11 can't get a majority with three, they've got to meet  
12 en banc. If they're evenly divided, the question is,  
13 denial or granted?

14 How many feel that the motion should be  
15 denied in the event of even division? Show by hands.

16 How many feel that the motion should be  
17 granted and the judge should be recused if there's an  
18 evenly-divided court?

19 Five. Five to nothing.

20 We will change the word "denied" to "granted"  
21 as it appears on Page 164, insert the words "en banc" to  
22 highlight that need. And that stands approved.

23 Is there something on 170? We're not going  
24 to get that done, I don't think.

25 Did we work this business on cross-appeals

1 and that sort of thing?

2 MR. HATCHELL: I talked to Rusty this  
3 morning. He said that's a major project, needs to be  
4 tabled.

5 CHAIRMAN SOULES: I'm going to assign that  
6 for study to the rules and appellate subcommittee.  
7 Mike, if you would accept it, I would like to appoint  
8 you cochairman, with Rusty, of that committee. Would  
9 you accept that?

10 MR. HATCHELL: Yes.

11 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Thank you.

12 What's the next one here, 184?

13 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: The same project.

14 CHAIRMAN SOULES: So I assign that also to  
15 the same committee.

16 Page 207 we did not take up.

17 Elaine, could I get your attention for that?  
18 I know you've got the local rules project, but this  
19 supersedeas is something you are quite interested in.  
20 This is on Pages 207, 208. You are doing some work on  
21 that, are you not, now?

22 PROFESSOR CARLSON: Yes. I'm writing a  
23 paper.

24 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Would you look at this  
25 fairly extensive project and --

1                   PROFESSOR CARLSON: Certainly.

2                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: If you need any help, call  
3 on any of us or call me.

4                   MR. COLLINS: I'd like you to look at Senator  
5 Parker's bill, too, and let us know about that.

6                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: I saw that and I appreciate  
7 the Legislature and their statute and we will certainly  
8 work to have our rules not in conflict with that to the  
9 absolute best of our ability. If we have a problem in  
10 doing that, we would wish to talk to the Senator about  
11 it and see if he can work with us as we indeed will work  
12 with him.

13                   On Page 222, we tabled this because the  
14 question is: Is there any review of supersedeas other  
15 than at the appellate level? The suggestion was made we  
16 change it to appellate court. Did anybody look at that  
17 to determine whether there's any jurisdiction elsewhere?

18                   PROFESSOR CARLSON: Under the bill or  
19 under --

20                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: The Supreme Court doesn't  
21 have fact-finding powers. I think that was the question  
22 yesterday. Why make this change? Because the Supreme  
23 Court can't do anything with it anyway.

24                   JUSTICE HECHT: I'm not sure that the Court  
25 doesn't have fact-finding powers in the sense that we





1 fully protected unless they want a third level of  
2 appeal. That does raise a jurisdictional question.

3 CHAIRMAN SOULES: On Page 222, is there a  
4 motion one way or the other on this suggestion?

5 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I move that the proposal  
6 to amend on Page 222 be denied.

7 CHAIRMAN SOULES: All in favor of that denial  
8 show your hands.

9 Opposed?

10 Okay. That's denied.

11 Did we get this on 328, Judge Hecht's -- have  
12 we been through all that now, Holly?

13 Oh, the premature application. Where is  
14 that? 130 (a). Let me assign that to you, Mike.

15 MR. HATCHELL: That needs careful study.

16 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Rusty and Mike Hatchell.

17 Can we wait for a subsequent report on that,  
18 Your Honor?

19 JUSTICE HECHT: Yes.

20 CHAIRMAN SOULES: TRAP Rule 130 (a), the  
21 reference is on Page 328 of these materials, it's Item 5  
22 on that page, that's being assigned to Rusty and Mike  
23 for their committee to study and report on.

24 Page 422.

25 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: That's the proposal by

1 Justice O'Connor, I believe, to modify the enlargement  
2 rule such that the mailing provision applies to all  
3 documents and not just motions for new trial.

4 I move the adoption of the language on Page  
5 422 as long as the additional matter that we voted on  
6 affirmatively yesterday is added to the paragraph  
7 beginning, "If any document."

8 CHAIRMAN SOULES: That is in the third and  
9 fourth lines, first to delete "one day" and the word  
10 "more" and insert, after the word "mail," "on." So it  
11 reads: "deposited in the mail on or before the last  
12 day for filing same." Is that right?

13 PROFESSOR DORSANEEO: Yes.

14 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. With that change in  
15 the text on Page 422, and there's a typo, "si" instead  
16 of "is," you move that this be recommended for adoption?

17 PROFESSOR DORSANEEO: Yes. With the effect  
18 being if you send something by mail, if you send it on  
19 or before the last day that it's due, you meet your  
20 deadline if it gets there not more than 10 days tardily.

21 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Whatever it is. Whatever  
22 kind of document?

23 PROFESSOR DORSANEEO: Whatever it is. I don't  
24 think there's maybe anything that it really matters.

25 MR. RAGLAND: Didn't we do something to Rule

1 5 yesterday?

2 CHAIRMAN SOULES: That was tabled. This is  
3 TRAP 5.

4 MR. HATCHELL: Wait a minute. Is this TRAP  
5 5?

6 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: No. This is Civil Rule  
7 5.

8 Luke raised the "on or before" point with  
9 respect to this yesterday.

10 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. Is there any  
11 opposition to this suggestion, then?

12 That stands unanimously adopted.

13 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I've got one more, if  
14 somebody has a red book. Could we look at Paragraph  
15 201, 5? It's one I missed. This, if it hasn't already  
16 been corrected, is just a clerical mistake. "Time and  
17 place." It hasn't already been corrected. I move to  
18 amend Rule 201, Paragraph 5, to correct the misreference  
19 to Paragraph 4 of Rule 166b by replacing that with  
20 "Paragraph 5 of 166b."

21 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Where is that now?

22 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Paragraph 5 of Rule 201.  
23 In the booklet, this matter is pointed out on Page 224.

24 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. Page 224.

25 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Paragraph 4 of Bill

1 Kilgarlin's letter says "Rule 201, 5 states that  
2 depositions of a party may be taken in the county of  
3 suit subject to the provisions of Paragraph 4 of Rule  
4 166b." I can't for the life of me see how Paragraph 4  
5 is involved. It's not involved.

6 MR. DAVIS: Should be 5.

7 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Should be 5. Paragraph  
8 4 now deals with objections rather than protective  
9 orders.

10 CHAIRMAN SOULES: What happened was we  
11 inserted a new paragraph and they got renumbered. This  
12 Paragraph 4 was a new paragraph. Protective orders used  
13 to be 4. We didn't change the number.

14 MS. HALFACRE: That's in the book at 867.

15 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Yes, it's in here.

16 Any objection to that change?

17 That stands approved.

18 Is there any other business?

19 Elaine.

20 PROFESSOR CARLSON: I see a matter that's  
21 within my subcommittee I had not seen before today or  
22 if I did I overlooked it. I apologize. But it's  
23 pretty straightforward and I think addresses a concern  
24 addressed by Mr. Stone on Page 1140 of the book to Rule  
25 771, which allows for parties to file written objections

1 to partition reports but gives them time a period. We  
2 would like to have a time period and suggest 30 days.

3 CHAIRMAN SOULES: 771. Is that that report  
4 of abstract or something? Let me see what that is.  
5 771.

6 PROFESSOR CARLSON: I think it's a report on  
7 value of land when partition is required.

8 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Value of land on partition.  
9 And they want to get a time limit.

10 PROFESSOR CARLSON: Right. I can go ahead  
11 and make a motion, if you like.

12 CHAIRMAN SOULES: At 1138 there's a redline.  
13 Is that the suggestion that you want to move adoption  
14 of, Elaine?

15 PROFESSOR CARLSON: Not in full. This is a  
16 zealous suggestion here.

17 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Can we have your mark-up on  
18 that page, then?

19 PROFESSOR CARLSON: I move the first  
20 modification that's suggested, "File a written objection  
21 to the report at any time within 30 days of the date the  
22 report is filed," and none of the other suggestions.

23 CHAIRMAN SOULES: All right. You don't want  
24 the report to be binding on the court, but you want to  
25 give the court the suggestion it was rejected. So

1       that's the reason you're not going with that. What  
2       about this stricken language, "of the commissioners in  
3       partition, and in such case"? Does that come out?

4               PROFESSOR CARLSON: I don't think it really  
5       adds anything that is terribly different than what the  
6       rule says now.

7               CHAIRMAN SOULES: I mean the part that's  
8       shown deleted. Do we delete that? Then it would read  
9       "In the event that a written objection is filed by any  
10      party to the suit, then a trial of the issues thereon  
11      shall be had as in other cases." You don't want to  
12      offer that?

13              PROFESSOR CARLSON: Maybe it would be easier  
14      to offer my suggestion. The rule begins by -- as it now  
15      stands -- "Either party to the suit may file objections  
16      to any report of the commissioners in partition." I  
17      move we add the words "within 30 days of the date the  
18      report is, comma."

19              CHAIRMAN SOULES: And that's the only change?

20              PROFESSOR CARLSON: Right.

21              CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. The motion, then, is  
22      that in Rule 771 -- and the language for that rule is  
23      this "Either party to the suit may file objections to  
24      any report of the commissioners in partition, comma"  
25      then this insertion "within 30 days of the date the

1 report is filed, comma."

2 MS. DUNCAN: You shouldn't have a comma  
3 there.

4 CHAIRMAN SOULES: "Either party to the suit  
5 may file objections to any report of the commissioners  
6 within 30 days of the date the report is filed," and  
7 so forth to the end of the rule without further change?

8 PROFESSOR CARLSON: That's correct.

9 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Any objection? Goes in  
10 after "in partition." Any objection to that change?

11 That stands approved.

12 And we'll have to write that up. That's got  
13 to be specially written because it's not the way it is  
14 in our book.

15 Is there any other business?

16 Well, I can only tell you how much I  
17 appreciate your effort. Because we have completed an  
18 extensive agenda in two long days, 30-minute lunch  
19 breaks, from 8:30 to 6:00 both days.

20 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I have one motion.  
21 I move that the committee members be assessed the  
22 proportionate cost for preparing materials for this  
23 session in the manner it's been done before, including  
24 academics, but excluding sitting judges.

25 CHAIRMAN SOULES: We've never assessed the



1 academics. I'll give you a chance to participate if  
2 you want. We've always excluded judges and academics.

3 MR. RAGLAND: I thought that was a standing  
4 rule. If not, I'll second the motion.

5 CHAIRMAN SOULES: It's a standing rule. I'll  
6 do that. That includes the court reporter's transcript  
7 and the out-of-pocket costs to the chair of conducting  
8 the meeting; that is, the materials in the report for  
9 the meeting.

10 MR. RAGLAND: I'd like to acknowledge on the  
11 record the outstanding work of these ladies here. They  
12 made things go a lot smoother.

13 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Holly Halfacre and Sarah  
14 Duncan have contributed immensely to this.

15 JUSTICE HECHT: Let me add on the record, for  
16 what it's worth, we're going to make every effort to see  
17 that this committee gets some funding from some source.  
18 I don't know exactly how we're going to do that, but we  
19 are functioning on the backs of the committee members,  
20 who have already made a substantial contribution way too  
21 long. I can't promise that we're going to find any, but  
22 we're sure going to try.

23

24

-----

25